MORLEY'S UNIVERSAL LIBRARY.

1. SHERIDAN'S PLAYS.
2. PLAYS FROM MOLIERE. By English Dramatists.
3. MARLOWE'S FAUSTUS & GOETHE'S FAUST.
4. CHRONICLE OF THE CID.
5. RABELAIS' GARGANTUA AND THE HEROIC DEEDS OF PANTAGRUEL.
6. THE PRINCE. By Machiavelli.
7. BACON'S ESSAYS.
8. DE FOE'S JOURNAL OF THE PLAGUE YEAR.
9. LOCKE ON TOLERATION AND ON CIVIL GOVERNMENT; WITH SIR ROBERT FILMISTER'S PATRIARCA.
10. BUTLER'S ANALOGY OF RELIGION.
11. DRYDEN'S VIRGIL.
12. SIR WALTER SCOTT'S DEMONOLOGY AND WITCHCRAFT.
13. HERRICK'S HESPERIDES.
14. COLERIDGE'S TABLE TALK: WITH THE ANCIENT MARINER AND CHRISTABEL.
15. BOCCACCIO'S DECA MERON.
16. STERNE'S TRISTRAM SHANDY.
17. HOMER'S ILIAD, Translated by George Chapman.
18. MEDIÆVAL TALES.
19. JOHNSON'S RASSELAS; AND VOLTAIRE'S CANDIDE.
20. PLAYS AND POEMS BY BEN JONSON.
21. HOBBES'S LEVIATHAN.
22. BUTLER'S HUDIBRAS.
23. IDEAL COMMONWEATHS: MORE'S UTOPIA; BACON'S NEW ATLANTIS; AND CAMPELLO'S CITY OF THE SUN.
24. CAVENDISH'S LIFE OF WOLSEY.
25 and 26. DON QUIXOTE (Two Volumes).

GEORGE ROUTLEDGE AND SONS, LONDON, GLASGOW, AND NEW YORK.
MORLEY'S UNIVERSAL LIBRARY.

27. BURLESQUE PLAYS AND POEMS.
28. DANTE'S DIVINE COMEDY. Longfellow's Trans.
29. GOLDSMITH'S VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.
30. FABLES and PROVERBS from the SANSKRIT.
31. CHARLES LAMB'S ESSAYS OF ELIA.
32. THE HISTORY OF THOMAS ELLWOOD,
   Written by Himself.
33. EMERSON'S ESSAYS, REPRESENTATIVE
   MEN, AND SOCIETY AND SOLITUDE.
34. SOUTHEY'S LIFE OF NELSON.
35. DE QUINCEY'S OPIUM EATER, SHAKES-
   PEARE, GOTEHE.
36. STORIES OF IRELAND. By Maria Edgeworth.
37. THE PLAYS OF ARISTOPHANES, Translated by
   Fere.
38. SPEECHES AND LETTERS. By Edmund Burke.
39. THOMAS Á KEMPIS' IMITATION OF CHRIST.
40. POPULAR SONGS OF IRELAND, Collected by
   Thomas Crofton Croker.
41. THE PLAYS of ÆSCHYLUS, Translated by R. Potter.
42. GOETHE'S FAUST, the Second Part.
43. FAMOUS PAMPHLETS.
44. SOPHOCLES, Translated by Francklin.
45. TALES OF TERROR AND WONDER.
46. VESTIGES OF THE NATURAL HISTORY OF
   CREATION.
47. THE BARONS' WARS, &c. By Michael Drayton.
48. COBBETT'S ADVICE TO A YOUNG MAN.
49. THE BANQUET OF DANTE. Translated by Eliza-
   beth Price Sayer.
50. WALKER'S ORIGINAL.
51. POEMS AND BALLADS BY SCHILLER.
52. PEELE'S PLAYS AND POEMS.
53. HARRINGTON'S OCEANA.
54. EURIPIDES—ALCESTIS, ETC.

GEORGE ROUTLEDGE AND SONS,
LONDON, GLASGOW, AND NEW YORK.
INTRODUCTION.

Aristophanes, son of Philippus, was born in Athens about the year 444 before Christ, and lived probably to the age of about seventy-six. He made social as well as political use of his wit, and wrote (B.C. 427) his first comedy, “The Banqueters,” when he was yet a youth below the legal age for competing for a prize. That comedy was the satire of one fresh from the schools upon the sophistries that had crept into the Athenian system of education. There was a father whose two sons had been educated, one in the good old way, the other in the new way, and the chorus, which gave its name to the play, was of a party who had been feasting in the temple of Hercules. That play is known only by tradition; and the next play, “The Babylonians,” produced in the next year in the name of Callistratus, is also lost. It obtained the first prize, and was a political caricature of the system of appointing to public offices by lot. Next followed, and in the next year (B.C. 425), also produced in the name of Callistratus, “The Acharnians,” the first play in this volume, produced when the poet’s age was about nineteen. “The Knights”—the second play here given—followed a year later, and was the first play produced by Aristophanes in his own name. Each of these plays won the first prize in competition. The other plays—omitting those which have been lost and are known only by tradition—were: “The Clouds” (B.C. 423); “The Wasps” (B.C. 422); “Peace” (B.C. 419); “The Birds” (B.C. 414); “Lysistrata” (B.C. 411); “Plutus” (B.C. 408); “The Frogs” (B.C. 405); “Ecclesiazusæ” (B.C. 402). But Aristophanes is said to have written in all fifty-four plays. His three sons, Philippus, Araros, and Nicostratus, were all poets of what is called the Middle Comedy; Aristophanes himself being the only one of many writers of the Old Comedy of whom any complete work is left.

Frere’s translations of some of the plays of Aristophanes have a permanent place in English literature, and are entitled to wide popularity. John Hookham Frere was not only a fine scholar, but a man of genius, with wit and humour of his own, whose writings are too good to be reserved for the enjoyment of a few.
He was born in May 1769, of a family that had lived for some time at Thwait Hall, near Finningham, in Suffolk, before it changed its seat to Roydon Hall, near Diss, in Norfolk. The father of John Hookham Frere was a John Frere, who was second wrangler at Cambridge in 1763, when the senior wrangler was William Paley. In 1768 John Frere married a lady who had been unusually well educated, Jane Flookham, only child of second wrangler at Cambridge in 1763, when the senior wrangler changed its seat to Roydon Hall, near Diss, in Norfolk. The second year at Eton, Frere was with Canning among those Eton boys who started "The Microcosm," perhaps the most famous of school magazines. From Eton, Frere went to Caius College, Cambridge, and he was a freshman there in 1790, when there appeared in Ellis's "Specimens of the Early English Poets" a metrical version of the Anglo-Saxon poem on the Battle of Brunanburgh, of which James Mackintosh said in his History of England, "it is a double imitation, unmatched perhaps in literary history, in which the writer gave an earnest of that faculty of catching the peculiar manner and preserving the characteristic manner of his original, which, though the specimens of it be too few, places him alone among English translators." Frere wrote it when at Eton. Scott spoke of it also in his "Essay on Imitation of the Ancient Ballads," as the only poem he had met with which, if it had been produced as ancient, could not have been detected on internal evidence. Frere graduated B.A. in 1792, Canning in 1793. Frere took his M.A. in 1795; and was made a Fellow of his College. He then entered the Foreign Office, and in 1796 became member for a Cornish pocket borough.

In 1797 John Hookham Frere joined Canning, George Ellis, and others in establishing the "Antijacobin," and in the poetry of the "Antijacobin" contributed his full share to the light battery of wit with which it assailed what it took to be revolutionary extravagances. In 1799 Frere became Under-Secretary of State in the Foreign Office, succeeding Canning, who went to the Board of Trade. In October 1800 he was appointed Envoy Extraordinary and Plenipotentiary to Portugal; and in September 1802 he was transferred from Portugal to Spain. He remained there as British Minister at Madrid till August 1804, when he was succeeded by the Marquis Wellesley. The Ministry at home made him a Privy Councillor and gave him a pension. Walter Scott's "Sir Tristrem" was published in that year 1804: Frere, who delighted in old ballad and romance, spoke with admiration of it to George Ellis. Ellis reported this to Scott, who replied, "Frere is so perfect a master of the ancient style of composition that I would rather have his suffrage than a whole synod of your vulgar antiquaries." Frere's contact with Spain caused him to translate parts of the "Poem of the Cid," and Scott in April 1808 wrote to Scott: "I saw Frere in London, and he has promised to let me print his translation from the 'Poema del Cid.' They are admirably done. Indeed, I never saw anything so difficult to do, and done so excellently, except your supplement to Sir Tristrem." In 1807 Frere's father died, and he inherited the family estates; his mother and an unmarried sister, Susan, maintaining home for him at Roydon Hall. In 1808 Hookham Frere was sent to Spain again, accredited as British Envoy and Plenipotentiary to the Central Junta. The King of Spain recognised Frere's services in critical times by conferring on him a Castilian title of honour—Marquez de la Union. In 1809 he returned, and withdrew at the age of forty, from active political life. In September 1816 he married the Dowager Countess of Erroll, to whom he was strongly attached, and who had, beyond beauty, wit and wisdom of her own for the appreciation of his genius. It was she who urged him to print his first part of the "Monks and Giants," as "prospectus and specimen of an intended national work by William and Robert Whistlecraft, of Stowmarket, in Suffolk, harness and collar makers, intended to comprise the most interesting particulars relating to King Arthur and his Round Table." This piece of pure and delightful playfulness was published in 1817. Byron—who recognised Frere's hand—wrote of it: "Mr. Whistlecraft has no greater admirer than myself. I hâve written a story in eighty-nine stanzas in imitation of him, called 'Beppo.'" And again he wrote of "Beppo" to Murray: "The style is not English, it is Italian: Berni is the original of all; Whistlecraft was my immediate model." Southey afterwards wrote of poems in this manner: "Frere began it; what he produced was too good in itself and too inoffensive to become popular, for it attacked nothing and nobody." In July 1820 appeared in the "Quarterly Review" an article on "Aristophanes" that attracted much attention. It was Frere's only contribution to the "Quarterly," and it included doctrine and illustration of his own principles applied to such translation. Frere had been translating Aristophanes from time to time for his own pleasure and the entertainment of friends. In June 1817, when Coleridge at Highgate wanted somebody to meet the German poet Tieck, he wrote to Crabb Robinson: "I should be most happy to make him and that admirable man Mr. Frere acquainted. Their pursuits have been so similar; and to convince Mr. Tieck that he is the man among us in whom
taste at its maximum has vitalized itself into productive power—
Genius. You need only show him the incomparable translation
annexed to Southey's 'Cid,' and I would finish the work off by
Mr. Frere's Aristophanes.'

In 1820 the failing health of Lady Erroll caused Frere to
quit England, and he settled with his wife and sister at Malta in
1821. His best friend, Canning, died in 1827; his wife died in
January 1831. In the November of that year, Sir Walter Scott,
on his way to Naples, when his life was ebbing, was affectionately
received by Frere at Malta. Coleridge, whom Frere held in
high esteem, died in 1834; and to Mr. Gillman, who had watched
over his last years, he said in his will: "As the most expressive
way in which I can only mark my relation to him, and in
remembrance of a great and good man, revered by us both, I
leave the manuscript volume lettered 'Arist. Manuscript—Birds,
Acharnians, Knights,' presented to me by my dear friend and
patron, the Right Hon. John Hookham Frere, who, of all men
I have had the means of knowing during my life, appears to me
eminently to deserve to be characterized as ὁ κολοσσιάτης, ὁ
φίλαδελφός." Frere's sister and house companion died in 1839,
and was buried by the side of his wife. He also was laid beside
her in the English burial-ground at Malta in January 1846.
The present edition of Frere's translation of "The Acharnians,"
"The Knights," and "The Birds" has been printed direct from
copies printed for himself at Malta in 1839, and published
by Pickering in 1840. The Works of John Hookham Frere,
in Verse and Prose, now first collected, with a Prefatory Memoir
by his nephews, W. E. and Sir Bartle Frere," were published in
1872, in volumes of which a handsome popular edition would be
a delight to many readers.

April 1886.

H. M.
M P P M im ■

The Acharnians.

Dicleopolis, whose name may be interpreted as conveying the idea of honest policy, is the principal character in the play. He is represented as a humorous, shrewd countryman (a sort of Athenian Sancho), who (in consequence of the war, and the invasion of Attica by the Peloponnesian army) had been driven from his house and property to take shelter in the city. Here his whole thoughts are occupied with regret for the comforts he has lost, and with wishes for a speedy peace. The soliloquy in which he appears in the first scene, represents him seated alone in the place of Assembly, having risen early to secure a good place, his constant practice (he says), in order "to bawl, to abuse and interrupt the speakers," with the exception of those, and those only, who are arguing in favour of an immediate peace. But the magistrates and men of business, not having so much leisure on their hands as the worthy countryman, are less punctual in their attendance, and he is kept waiting, to his great discomfort; their seats are empty, and the citizens in the market-place are talking and idling, or shifting about to avoid a most notable instrument of democratic coercion—namely, a cord coloured with ochre, which the officers stretch across the market-place in order to drive the loiterers to the place of Assembly; those that are overtaken by the rope, being marked by the ochre, besides the damage to their dress, becoming liable to a nominal fine. To avoid the sense of weariness, he is in the habit (as he tells us), upon such occasions, of giving a forced direction to his thoughts; and he gives a sample of his mode of employing this expedient, in the very first lines: he is tasking himself to recollect and sum up all the things that had occurred of late either to gratify or to annoy him. At length, however, he is relieved from the pursuit of this unsatisfactory pastime. The magistrates arrive and take their seats—the place of Assembly is filled, and silence is proclaimed—when a new
The next persons who present themselves to the Assembly are two and in tedious journeys with a splendid équipage: they moreover have contrived to prolong for several years. They relate all the had been detained by an unforeseen circumstance on their arrival at the capital. The State of things was such as Autolycus describes: he very narrowly escapes being taken into custody.

The next persons who present themselves to the Assembly are two Envoy returned from a mission to the Court of Persia, which they have contrived to prolong for several years. They relate all the hardships which they had undergone in luxurious entertainments and in tedious journeys with a splendid équipage: they moreover had been detained by an unforeseen circumstance on their arrival at the capital. The state of things was such as Autolycus describes: he very narrowly escapes being taken into custody.
number of old rustics of Acharne, who since the ruin of the vine-
yards of their village by the invading army, had become furious
against a peace. Dicæopolis tastes and discusses the qualities of
the wines, and having fixed upon a sample of thirty years' growth,
goes away with a determination to avail himself of the change
in his affairs, by keeping the Feast of Bacchus once more in his own
village; while Amphitheus runs off to avoid the Acharnians whom
he had outrun, but who are still in quest of him.

SCENE.—The Pnyx.

DICEOPOLIS.

How many things there are to cross and vex me,
My comforts I compute at four precisely,
My griefs and miseries at a hundred thousand.
Let's see what there has happened to rejoice me
With any real kind of joyfulness;
Come, in the first place I set down five talents,
Which Cleon vomited up again and refunded;
There I rejoiced; I loved the knights for that;
"Twas nobly done, for the interests of all Greece.
But again I suffered cruelly in the theatre
A tragical disappointment—There was I
Gaping to hear old Æschylus, when the Herald
Called out, "Theognis,* bring your chorus forward."
Imagine what my feelings must have been!
But then Dexitheus pleased me coming forward
And singing his Boeotian melody:
But next came Chæris with his music truly,
That turned me sick, and killed me very nearly.
But never in my lifetime, man nor boy,
Was I so vexed as at this present moment;
To see the Pnyx, at this time of the morning,
Quite empty, when the Assembly should be full.
There are our citizens in the market-place,
Lounging and talking, shifting up and down

* A bad tragic poet, ridiculed in this play.
THE ACHARNIANS.

AMP. No, I'm immortal; for the first Amphitheus
Was born of Ceres and Triptolemus,
His only son was Keleüs, Keleüs married
Phanarete my grandmother, Lykinus
My father, was their son; that's proof enough
Of the immortality in our family.
The gods moreover have dispatched me here
Commissioned specially to arrange a peace
Betwixt this city and Sparta—notwithstanding
I find myself rather in want at present
Of a little ready money for my journey.
The magistrates won't assist me.
HER. Constables!
AMP. O Keleüs and Triptolemus, don't forsake me!
DIC. You Presidents, I say! you exceed your powers;
You insult the Assembly, dragging off a man
That offered to make terms and give us peace.
HER. Keep silence there.
DIC. By Jove, but I won't be silent,
Except I hear a motion about peace.
HER. Ho there! the Ambassadors from the King of
Persia.
DIC. What King of Persia? what Ambassadors?
I'm sick of foreigners and foreign animals,
Peacocks* and coxcombs and Ambassadors.
HER. Keep silence there.
DIC. What's here? What dress is that?
In the name of Ecbatana!† What does it mean?

AMB. You sent us when Euthymenes was Archon,
Some few years back, Ambassadors to Persia,
With an appointment of two drachmas each
For daily maintenance.
DIC. Alas, poor drachmas!
AMB. 'Twas no such easy service, I can tell you,
No trifling inconvenience to be dragged
Along those dusty dull Caystrian plains,
Smothered with cushions in the travelling chariots,
Obliged to lodge at night in our pavilions,
Jaded and hacked to death.
DIC. My service then
Was an easy one, you think! on guard all night,
In the open air, at the outposts, on a mat.
AMB. . . . At our reception we were forced to drink
Strong luscious wine in cups of gold and crystal . . .
DIC. O rock of Athens! sure thy very stones
Should mutiny at such open mockery!
AMB. [in continuation]
. . . . with the barbarians 'tis the test of manhood.
There the great drinkers are the greatest men . . .
DIC. As debauchees and coxcombs are with us.
AMB. [in continuation]
. . . In the fourth year we reached the royal residence,
But found the Sovereign absent on a progress,
Gone with his army to the Golden Mountains,
To take his ease, and purge his royal person;
There he remained eight months.
DIC. When did he close
His course of medicine?
AMB. With the full of the moon
He rose, and left his seat, returning homeward:
There he admitted us to an audience,
And entertained us at a royal banquet
With a service of whole oxen baked in crust.

---

* Peacocks had been introduced at the public charge, and were exhibited monthly. It is to be supposed that the exhibition had become rather stale.
† The name of an unknown and extraordinary place is sometimes used to express wonder. In New England a thing is said to be "Jerusalem fine." Flanders in the time of Philip III. served the Spaniards for a phrase of wonder, "No hay mas Flandes."
THE ACHARNIANS.

Dic. Oxen in crust! what lies, what trumpery! Did ever any mortal hear the like?

Amb. Besides they treated us with a curious bird, Much bigger than our own Cleonymus. 'Tis called the Chousibus.

Dic. Ay, by that same token We're choused of our two drachmas.

Amb. Finally, We've brought you here a nobleman, Shamartabas By name, by rank and office the King's Eye.

Dic. God send a crow to pick it out, I say, And yours the Ambassador's into the bargain!

Her. Let the King's Eye come forward.


[Shamartabas here utters some words, which Orientalists have supposed to be the common formula prefixed to the edicts of the Persian Monarch—

Tartaman exarkan apissonai satra.

* The imaginative spirit of antiquity had transformed the head of a ship into the likeness of a human face; the keel served for a nose, a painted eye being inserted on each side, and a portion of the convex projections of the bow was coloured red, to represent a pair of cheeks, whence the epithet "red-cheeked" is applied to ships in Homer. The face thus produced was appropriated to Medusa by the addition of two snakes diverging from it, and running along the gunwale (according to Hippomæus's description "as if they were going to bite the head of the steersman"). The whole vessel was thus converted into the form of a protecting amulet. It appears by what Herodotus says of the oracle addressed to the Siphnians, that the "red cheeks" must have gone out of fashion in his time; but the "eye" is still universal in the Mediterranean, and the writer of this note has seen the snake in its proper position and direction, on the gunwale of small craft in the harbour of Valletta and in the Bay of Cadiz.

THE ACHARNIANS.

Amb. You understand it?

Dic. No, by Jove, not I.

Amb. [to Dikéopolis] He says the King intends to send us gold.

[to Shamartabas] Explain about the gold; speak more distinctly.

Shamartabas. Sen gooly Jaönau aphooly chest.

Dic. Well, that's distinct enough!

Her. What does he say?

Dic. That it's a foolish jest for the Ionians To imagine that the King would send them gold.

Amb. No, no!—He's telling ye of chests full of gold.

Dic. What chests? you're an impostor.—Stand away, Keep off; and let me alone to question him.

[Shamartabas] You Sir, you Persian! answer me distinctly And plainly, in presence of this fist of mine; On pain of a royal purple bloody nose. Will the King send us gold, or will he not?

[Shamartabas shakes his head] Have our Ambassadors bamboozled us?

[Shamartabas nods] These fellows nod to us in the Grecian fashion; They're some of our own people, I'll be bound. One of those eunuchs there I'm sure I know: I'm positive it's Cleisthenes the Siburtian. How durst you, you baboon, with such a beard, And your designing wicked rump close shaved, To pass yourself upon us for a eunuch? And who's this other? Sure enough it's Strato!

Her. Silence there! Keep your seats!

The Senate have invited the King's Eye To feast with them in the Prytaneum.

Dic. There— An't it enough to drive one mad? to drive one
To hang himself? to be kept here in attendance,  
While every door flies open to these fellows.  
But I'll do something desperate and decided.  
Where is Amphitheus got to?  

Amp. Here am I.  

Dic. There—Take you these eight drachmas on my part,  
And make a separate peace for me with Sparta,  
For me, my wife and children and maidservant.  
And you—Go on with your embassies and fooleries.  

Her. Theorus, our ambassador into Thrace,  
Returned from King Sitalces!*  

Theo. Here am I.  

Dic. More coxcombs called for! Here's another coming.  

Theo. We should not have remained so long in Thrace....  

Dic. If you hadn't been overpaid I know you wouldn't.  

Theo. But for the snow, which covered all the country,  
And buried up the roads, and froze the rivers.  
'Twas singular this change of weather happened  
Just when Theognis here, our frosty poet,  
Brought out his tragedy. We passed our time  
In drinking with Sitalces. He's your friend,  
Your friend and lover, if there ever was one,  
And writes the name of Athens on his walls.*  

His son, your new-made fellow-citizen,  
Had wished to have been enrolled in proper form  
At the Aputarian festival; and meanwhile,  
During his absence, earnestly desires  

---

* Amphitrite is noted in the “Wasps” as a flattering, super-civil, parasitical person. See his efforts at reconciliation in the next page.  

† The common practice of lovers both in ancient and modern times; but in this instance there is probably an allusion to some public monuments which recorded the king's alliance with the Athenians in terms flattering to their national vanity.
Dic. You magistrates, have you the face to see it,  
With your own eyes—your fellow-citizen  
Here, in the city itself, robbed by barbarians?  
But I forbid the Assembly. There's a change  
In the heaven! I felt a drop of rain! I'm witness!  
Her. The Thracians must withdraw, to attend again  
The first of next month. The Assembly is closed.  
Dic. Lord help me, what a luncheon have I lost!  
But there's Amphitheatrus coming back from Sparta.  
Welcome Amphitheatrus!  
Amp. I'm not welcome yet,  
There are the Acharnians pursuing me!  
Dic. How so?  
Amp. I was coming here to bring the treaties,  
But a parcel of old Acharnians smelt me out,  
Case-hardened, old, inveterate, hard-handed  
Veterans of Marathon, hearts of oak and iron,  
Slingers and smiters. They bawled out and bellowed:  
"You dog, you villain! now the vines are ruined,  
You're come with treaties, are you?" Then they stopped,  
Huddling up handfuls of great slinging stones  
In the lappets of their cloaks, and I ran off,  
And they came driving after me pell-mell,  
Roaring and shouting.  
Dic. Aye, why let them roar!  
You've brought the treaties?  
Amp. Aye, three samples of 'em;  
This here is a five years' growth, taste it and try.  
Dic. Don't like it!  
Amp. Eh?  
Dic. Don't like it; it won't do;  
There's an uncommon ugly twang of pitch,  
A touch of naval armament about it.  
Amp. Well, here's a ten years' growth, may suit you better.

Dic. No, neither of them. There's a sort of sourness  
Here in this last, a taste of acid embassies,  
And vapid allies turning to vinegar.  
Amp. But here's a truce of thirty years entire,  
Warranted sound.  
Dic. O Bacchus and the Bacchanals!  
This is your sort! here's nectar and ambrosia!  
Here's nothing about providing three days' rations;  
It says, "Do what you please, go where you will."  
I choose it, and adopt it, and embrace it,  
For sacrifice and for my private drinking.  
In spite of all the Acharnians, I'm determined  
To remove out of the reach of wars and mischief,  
And keep the feast of Bacchus in my farm.  
Amp. And I'll run off to escape from those Acharnians.

Masses of men, when in a state of excitement, whatever may be their  
collective character or purpose, are apt to separate into two divisions;  
those of a milder and more reasonable temper taking the  
one side, and the more ardent and intractable taking the other. This  
is exemplified in two Semichoruses. The first are upon the point of  
abandoning their pursuit, while the second persevere in it with  
undiminished eagerness, indefatigable and (as they afterwards show  
themselves) implacable. The first, on the contrary, are by degrees  
pacified and induced to listen to reason.  
This difference of feeling finally produces a struggle between them, in  
which those who are of "milder mood" obtain the advantage; and  
their opponents are obliged to call for assistance from Lanachus, a  
romantic, enthusiastic military character, and, of course, as decided  
an advocate for war as Dicæopolis (the poet's dramatic representa­  
tive) is for peace. Lanachus appears in his gorgeous armour.  
Dicæopolis, under the affectation of extreme terror and simplicity,  
contrives to banter and provoke him. Lanachus proceeds to  
violence, and is foiled; after which a dispute is carried on for some  
time between them upon equal terms; and they finally separate  
with a declaration of their respective determinations; the one  
looking forward to military achievement, and the other to commer­  
dial profit and enjoyment.

It may be necessary to say something of an attempt that has been  
made in the translation of the following Chorus to convey to the
The poet himself has described the metre as bold and manly, expressive of firmness and vehemence, and, as such, suitable to the persons of whom his Choras is composed. The Cretic metre (for that is its name) consists of a quaver between two crotchets (\(\text{— }\text{— }\)), and may be considered as a truncated form of the Trochaic, differing from it only by the subtraction of a short or quaver-syllable; the Trochaic itself consisting of four syllables, a crotchet and quaver alternately (\(\text{— }\text{— }\)). In consequence of this affinity, we find that the two metres frequently pass into each other.

In the instance before us, the Choras begins with the Trochaic, but after the first four lines passes into the Cretic; the second Cretic line exhibits a variety of frequent occurrence in the Greek, the last crotchet being resolved into two quavers (\(\text{— }\text{— }\)). Moreover, the alternation between Dicæopolis and the Choras is kept up for some time in Trochaics and Cretics alternately.

**CHORUS.**

Follow faster! all together! search, inquire of every one.
Speak, inform us, have you seen him? Whither is the rascal run?
'Tis a point of public service that the traitor should be caught.
In the fact, seized and arrested with the treaties that he brought.

**SEMICHORUS I.**

He's escaped, he's escaped—
Out upon it! Out upon it!—
Out of sight, out of search.
O the sad wearisome
Load of years!
Well do I remember such a burden as I bore,
Running with Phyllus* with a hamper at my back,
Out alack,
Years ago.

* An eminent conqueror in the foot-race at Olympia. There was probably some story of his having been matched (under certain disadvantages) against an active man who had been used to run under a burden.

**CHORUS.**

But, alas, my sixty winters and my sad rheumatic pain
Break my speed and spoil my running,—and that old unlucky sprain.
He's escaped—

**SEMICHORUS II.**

But we'll pursue him. Whether we be fast or slow,
He shall learn to dread the peril of an old Acharnian foe.
O Supreme Powers above,
Merciful Father Jove,
Oh, the vile miscreant wretch;
How did he dare,
How did he presume in his unutterable villany to make a peace,
Peace with the detestable, abominable Spartan race.
No, the war must not end—
Never end—till the whole Spartan tribe
Are reduced, trampled down,
Tied and bound, hand and foot.

**CHOR.** Now we must renew the search, pursuing at a steady pace.

Soon or late we shall secure him, hunted down from place to place.

Look about like eager marksmen, ready with your slings and stones.
How I long to fall upon him, the villain, and to smash his bones!

Enter Dicæopolis, his Wife and Daughter, a Slave, &c.

**DIC.** Peace, Peace.
Silence, Silence.

**CHOR.** Stand aside! Keep out of sight! List to the sacrificial cries!

There he comes, the very fellow, going out to sacrifice.
Wait and watch him for a minute, we shall have him by surprise.

Dic. Silence! move forward, the Canephora;
You, Xanthias, follow close behind her there,
In a proper manner, with your pole and emblem.
Wife. Set down the basket, daughter, and begin
The ceremony.

Daughter. Give me the cruet, mother,
And let me pour it upon the holy cake.

Dic. Oh, blessed Bacchus, what a joy it is
To go thus unmolested, undisturbed,
My wife, my children, and my family,
With our accustomed joyful ceremony,
To celebrate thy festival in my farm.
Well, here's success to the truce of thirty years.

Wife. Mind your behaviour, child; carry the basket
In a modest proper manner; look demure
And grave; a happy fellow will he be
That gives more than an eye to ye.—Come, move on.
Mind your gold trinkets, they'll be stolen else.

Dic. Follow behind there, Xanthias, with the pole,
And I'll strike up the bacchanalian chant.
Wife, you must be spectator; go within,
And mount to the housetop to behold us pass.

Dic. [Sings]
Leader of the revel rout,
Of the drunken roar and shout,
Crazy mirth and saucy jesting,
Frolic and intrigue clandestine!
Half a dozen years are passed,*
Here we meet in peace at last.

* This comedy was produced in 425 B.C., the sixth year of the Peloponnesian war.

All my wars and fights are o'er:
Other battles please me more,
With my neighbour's maid, the Thracian,
Found marauding in the wood;
Seizing on the fair occasion,
With a quick retaliation
Making an immediate booty
Of her innocence and beauty.
If a drunken head should ache,
Bones and heads we never break.
If we quarrel overnight;
At a full carousing soak,
In the morning all is right;
And the shield hung out of sight
In the chimney smoke.

Chor. That's the man. Mind your aim;
Pelt away—Pelt away.

Dic. Heaven and Earth! what's here to do? You'll break the pitcher, have a care!

Chor. We'll break your head,
We'll break your bones,
We'll pummel you to death with stones.

Dic. Tell me, most serene Acharnians, wherefore, upon what pretence?

Chor. Impudence! Insolence!
Infamous traitor, do ye dare to ask?
In despite
Of duty and right,—
Duty to the state,
Duty to the laws,—
You've presumed to separate
Your private cause,
With the villainous abuse
Of a treasonable truce.
And you dare,
Standing there,
Void of shame, void of grace,
To look us in the face.

Dict. But my motive—Once again, let me be heard, and
I'll explain.

Chor. No reply. You shall die,
Stoned and buried all at once,
Buried in a heap of stones.

Dict. Have patience, do! forbear a bit!

You've never heard my reasons yet.

Chor. We've forborne, long enough;
Say no more. Trash and stuff!

We detest you worse than Cleon, him that, if he gets his dues,
We shall cut up into things to serve the knights for straps
and shoes.

We'll not hear ye; your alliance with the worst of enemies,
With the wicked hated Spartans, we'll avenge it and chastise.

Dict. Don't be talking of the Spartans; 'tis another
question wholly,
All my guilt or innocence depends upon the treaty solely.

Chor. Don't imagine to cajole us with your arguments
and fetches;
You confess you made a peace with those abominable
wretches.

Dict. Well, the very Spartans even,—I've my doubts and
scrapes whether
They've been totally to blame, in ev'ry instance, altogether.

Chor. Not to blame in ev'ry instance! Villain, vagabond,
how dare ye,
Talking treason to our faces, to suppose that we should
spare ye.

Dict. Not so totally to blame; and I would show that,
here and there,
The treatment they received from us has not been abso-
lutely fair.

Chor. What a scandal! what an insult! what an outrage
on the state!

Are ye come to plead before us as the Spartans' advocate?

Dict. I'm prepared to plead the cause, and bring my neck
here for a pledge,
Placed upon the chopping-block, ready to meet the axe's
edge.

Chor. Don't be standing shilly-shally, comrades, let the
traitor die.
Pummel him with stones to pieces, pound and maul him
utterly,
Mash the villain to a jelly, like a vat of purple dye.

Dict. I'm astonished at your temper. Won't you give me
leave to say
Something in my own defence, my good Acharnians? Hear
me, pray!

Chor. We're determined not to hear ye.

Dict. That will be severe indeed.

Chor. We're determined.

Dict. Good Acharnians, give me time
and hear me plead.

Chor. Death awaits you, death this instant.

Dict. Then the quick resolve is taken.
Know that I've secured a hostage destined to redeem my
bacon.*

He, your homebred kindly kinsman, he with me shall live
or perish.

Chor. What's the matter? Is there any child or infant
that you cherish,
Missing here amongst you, neighbours, whom he keeps
confined in durance?

* The extravagant burlesque which follows, turns upon the occupation of
the Acharnians as charcoal-burners.
What can else inspire the man with such a confident assurance?

Dic. Strike, destroy me then, while I shall act in turn the assassin’s part,
If the native love of charcoal moves not your obdurate heart.

[Dicæopolis discovers a hamper of charcoal, and stands over it in a menacing theatrical attitude, with a sword drawn.]

Chor. O forbear! see there!
See the poor natural Acharnian hamper of our own,
Ready to be overthrown.
Spare it, I beseech thee, spare.*

Dic. You, when I besought a hearing, armed your hands and shut your ears.
Chor. Yes, but now we’ll permit,
We’ll dispense, we’ll allow
Your defence.
Our beloved
Darling is at stake.
We submit
Wholly for his sake.

---

* A burlesque of some scene in a contemporary tragedy in which the actors were “brought to a dead-lock.” It should seem as if in the original here parodied, the assailants had been kept at bay by the counter-menace of destroying some royal infant in a cradle, which suggested the substitute of a hamper of charcoal. In one of the existing tragedies of Euripides there is an instance of a dead-lock quite as decided as the one which seems to be parodied here.

---

Chor. Bring the block! Bring it here!
Rogue, for I long to hear

---

* Parody of the rhetorical style of Euripides.
Speedily whatever you can have to say, 
Speak away.

SEMICHORUS.

'Twas your own choice, your own appointed pledge. 
Bring forth the chopping-block, and speak away. 

Dic. Well, there it is. See, there's the chopping-block! 
And little I myself am the defendant. 
Depend upon it, I'll fight manfully. 
I'll never hug myself within my shield; 
I'll speak my mind, moreover, about the Spartans. 
And yet forsooth a secret anxious fear 
Appalls me; for I know the turn and temper 
Of rustic natures, then delighted most 
When from some bold declaimer, right or wrong, 
They hear their country's praises and their own; 
Delighted, but deluded all the while, 
Unconsciously bamboozled and befooled. 
And well I know the minds of aged men, 
And the malignant pleasure that they feel 
In a harsh verdict or an angry vote. 
And well I recollect my sufferings past 
From Cleon, for my comedy last year; 
And how he dragged me to the senate house, 
And trod me down, and bellowed over me, 
And licked me with the rough side of his tongue; 
And mauled me, till I scarce escaped alive, 
All battered and bespattered and befouled. 
Permit me, therefore, first to clothe myself 
In a pathetical and heartrending dress. 
Chor. It's no use! mere excuse! 
Mere pretence! 
Take what you will for your defence,

* The Babylonians.

THE ACHARNIANS.

Anything you think of use, 
Even the invisible huge hobgoblin helmet 
Of the learned Hieronymus,* if you choose. 

- I care not, I; 
- You may try 
The tricks and turns of Sisyphus in the play;† 
We grant free leave for all, but no delay. 

Dic. Well, I must try then to keep up my spirits, 
And trudge away to find Euripides. 
Holoh! 
Servant. Who's there? 

Dic. Euripides within? 
Serv. Within, yet not within. You comprehend me? 
Dic. Within and not within! why, what do ye mean? 
Serv. I speak correctly, old sire! his outward man 
Is in the garret writing tragedy; 
While his essential being is abroad, 
Pursuing whimsies in the world of fancy. 

Dic. O happy Euripides, with such a servant; 
So clever and accomplished!—call him out. 
Serv. It's quite impossible. 

Dic. But it must be done. 
Positively and absolutely I must see him; 
Or I must stand here, rapping at the door. 
Euripides! Euripides! come down, 
If ever you came down in all your life! 
'Tis I, 'tis Dicopolis from Chollide.† 

Eur. I'm not at leisure to come down. 

Dic. Perhaps— 
But here's the scene-shifter can wheel you round. 

* A lyrical and tragic poet particularly studious of the terrifie. 
† This play is lost, but Sisyphus had been represented in old poetic legends as so awful a person, that he had persuaded Proserpine to consent to his release from the infernal regions. 
† A mark of rusticity. Dicopolis mentions his demus in addition to his name.
Eur. It cannot be.

Dlc. But however, notwithstanding.

Eur. Well, there then I'm wheeled round; for I had not time

For coming down.

Dlc. Euripides, I say!

Eur. What say ye?

Dlc. Euripides! Euripides!

Good lawk, you're there! upstairs! you write upstairs,

Instead of the ground-floor? always upstairs.

Well now, that's odd! But, dear Euripides,

If you had but a suit of rags that you could lend me.

You're he that brings out cripples in your tragedies;

A'nt ye? You're the new poet, he that writes

Those characters of beggars and blind people.

Well, dear Euripides, if you could but lend me

A suit of tatters from a cast-off tragedy.

For mercy's sake, for I'm obliged to make

A speech in my own defence before the Chorus,

A long pathetic speech this very day;

And if it fails, the doom of death betides me.

Eur. Say, what do ye seek? is it the woeful garb

In which the wretched aged Œneus acted?

Dlc. No, 'twas a wretcheder man than Œneus, much.*

Eur. Was it blind Phœnix?

Dlc. No, not Phœnix, no,

A fellow a great deal wretcheder than Phœnix.

Eur. I wonder what he wants; is it the rags

Which Philoctetes went a begging with?

Dlc. No, 'twas a beggar worse than Philoctetes.

Eur. Say, would you wish to wear those loathly weeds,

The habiliments of lame Bellerophon?

* This and the names which follow refer to personages in those dramas

Of Euripides in which his object had been (what in poetry, as in real life, is

the meanest of all), to excite compassion.
Driven hence in want of various articles.
Subdue thy nature to necessity,
Be supple, smooth, importunate, and bend
Thy temper to the level of thy fortune.—
Yet grant me another boon, Euripides;
A little tiny basket let it be,
One that has held a lamp, all burnt and battered.
Eur. Why should you need it?
Dic. 'Tis no need, perhaps,
But strong desire, a longing, eager wish.
Dic. Alas, alas!
Yet may you prosper like your noble mother.*
Eur. Depart, I say.
Dic. Don't say so! Give me first,
First give me a pipkin broken at the brim.
Eur. You're troublesome in the mansion. Take it, go!
Dic. Alas, you know not what I feel, Euripides.
Yet give me a pitcher, good Euripides;
A pitcher with a sponge plugged in its mouth.
Eur. Fellow, you'll plunder me a whole tragedy.
Take it, and go.
Dic. Yes; aye forsooth, I'm going.
But how shall I contrive? There's something more
That makes or mars my fortune utterly;
Yet give them, and bid me go, my dear Euripides;
A little bundle of leaves to line my basket.
Eur. For mercy's sake! But take them. There they go!
My tragedies and all! ruined and robbed!
Dic. No more; I mean to trouble you no more.
Yes, I retire; in truth I feel myself
Importunate, intruding on the presence

* His mother was of very low condition.
THE ACHARNIANS.

Ready to the day.
—Well, my man!
Since that's your plan,
Speak away!

[In the following lines there is an intentional imitation of the dry drawling style of Euripides' harangues.]

Drc. Be not surprised, most excellent spectators,
If I that am a beggar, have presumed
To claim an audience upon public matters,
Even in a comedy; for comedy
Is conversant in all the rules of justice,
And can distinguish betwixt right and wrong.
The words I speak are bold, but just and true.
Cleon, at least, cannot accuse me now,
That I defame the city before strangers.
For this is the Lenæan festival,
And here we meet, all by ourselves alone;
No deputies are arrived as yet with tribute,
No strangers or allies; but here we sit
A chosen sample, clean as sifted corn,
With our own denizens as a kind of chaff.
First, I detest the Spartans most extremely;
And wish, that Neptune, the Tænarian deity,
Would bury them in their houses with his earthquakes.
For I've had losses—losses, let me tell ye,
Like other people; vines cut down and injured.
But, among friends (for only friends are here),
Why should we blame the Spartans for all this?
For people of ours, some people of our own,
Some people from amongst us here, I mean;
But not the people (pray remember that);
I never said the people—but a pack
Of paltry people, mere pretended citizens,
Base counterfeits, went laying informations,
And making a confiscation of the jerkins
Imported here from Megara; pigs moreover,
Pumpkins, and pecks of salt, and ropes of onions,
Were voted to be merchandise from Megara,
Denounced, and seized, and sold upon the spot.
Well, these might pass, as petty local matters.
But now, behold, some doughty drunken youths
Kidnap, and carry away from Megara,
The courtesan Simætha. Those of Megara,
In hot retaliation, seize a brace
Of equal strumpets, hurried force perforce
From Dame Aspasia's house of recreation.
So this was the beginning of the war,
All over Greece, owing to these three strumpets.
For Pericles, like an Olympian Jove,
With all his thunder and his thunderbolts,
Began to storm and lighten dreadfully,
Alarming all the neighbourhood of Greece;
And made decrees, drawn up like drinking songs,
In which it was enacted and concluded,
That the Megarians should remain excluded
From every place where commerce was transacted,
With all their ware—like "old care"—in the ballad:
And this decree, by land and sea, was valid.*
Then the Megarians, being all half starved,
Desired the Spartans, to desire of us,
Just to repeal those laws; the laws I mentioned,
Occasioned by the stealing of those strumpets.
And so they begged and prayed us several times;
And we refused; and so they went to war.
You'll say, "They should not." Why, what should they have done?

* The rhymes in the text are intentional. The Scholiast tells us that the original contains an allusion to the words of a well-known drinking song.
Just make it your own case; suppose the Spartans
Had manned a boat, and landed on your islands,
And stolen a pug puppy from Scriphos;
Would you then have remained at home inglorious?
Not so, by no means; at the first report,
You would have launched at once three hundred galleys,
And filled the city with the noise of troops;
And crews of ships, crowding and clamouring
About the muster-masters and pay-masters;
With measuring corn out at the magazine,
And all the porch choked with the multitude;
With figures of Minerva, newly furbished,
Painted and gilt, parading in the streets;
With wineskins, kegs, and firkins, leeks and onions;
With garlic crammed in pouches, nets, and pokes;
With garlands, singing girls, and bloody noses.
Our arsenal would have sounded and resounded
With bangs and thwacks of driving bolts and nails;
With shaping oars, and holes to put the oar in;
With hacking, hammering, clattering, and boring;
Words of command, whistles and pipes and fifes.

"Such would have been your conduct. Will you say,
That Telephus should have acted otherwise?"

2nd Semich. Really! is it come to that? You rogue,
A beggar, here to come abusing us,
Slandering us all, inveighing against informers?

1st Semich. By Jove, but it's all true; truth, every word;
All true; not aggravated in the least.

2nd Semich. And if it is, what right has he to say so?
None in the world; and he shall suffer for it.

1st Semich. Hands off there! what are ye after? Leave him go!
I'll grapple ye else, and heave ye neck and crop.

2nd Semich. Lamachus! Lamachus!
Lamachus arise!
Let the gaze,
Of thine eyes,
In a blaze,
Daunt and amaze
Thine enemies.
Bring along
All the throng,
Hardy comrades, bold and strong,
For assault or standing fight;
Hasten and assist the right.

Lamachus. Whence came that noise of battle on mine ears?
Where am I summoned? whither must I rush?
To the rescue or assault? what angry shout
Rouses the slumbering Gorgon on my shield?

Dic. O Lamachus, with your glorious crests and conquests!

2nd Semich. O Lamachus! if there isn't this fellow here
Abusing us and all the State this long while

Lam. How dare ye, sirrah, a beggar to talk thus?

Dic. O mighty Lamachus, have mercy upon me,
If, being a beggar, I prated and spoke amiss.

Lam. What were your words? repeat them, can't ye?

Dic. I can't.
I can't remember; I'm so terrified.
The terror of that crest quite turned me dizzy;
Do take the holgoblin away from me, I beseech you.

Lam. There then.

Dic. Now turn it upside down.

Lam. See there.

Dic. Now give me one of the feathers.
Lam. Here, this plume.

Take it.
Dic. Now clasp your hands across my forehead,
For I feel that I shall strain in vomiting.
Those crests turned me so sick!
Lam. What are you doing?
You varlet, would you use my plume for a vomit?
Dic. A plume, do you call it? What does it belong to?
Lam. To a bird—
Dic. To a cock lorrel, does it not?
Lam. Ah, you shall die. [A scuffle, in which Lamachus is foiled.]
Dic. No, Lamachus, not so fast.
That's rather a point above you, stout as you are.
Lam. Is this the sort of language for a beggar
To use to a commander such as me?
Dic. A beggar am I?
Lam. Why, what else are you?
Dic. I'll tell ye! an honest man; that's what I am.
A citizen that has served his time in the army,
As a foot soldier, fairly; not like you,
Pilfering, and drawing pay, with a pack of foreigners.
Lam. They voted me a command.
Dic. Who voted it?
A parcel of cuckoos! Well, I've made my peace.
In short, I could not abide the thing, not I;
To see grey-headed men serve in the ranks,
And lads like you despatched upon commissions;
Some skulking away to Thrace, with their three drachmas;
Tisamenus's, Chares's, and Geres's,
Cheats, coxcombs, vagabonds, and Phænippus's,
And Theodorus's sent off to Gela.*
And Catana, and Camarina, and the Catamountains.

* The Scholiast mentions all these persons as disreputable intriguers.
The Athenians were already extending their views to Sicily.

Lam. It passed by a vote.
Dic. But what's the reason, pray,
For you to be sent out with salaries always,
And none of these good people? You, Marilades,*
Have you been ever sent on an embassy?
You're old enough. He shakes his head. Not he!
Yet he's a hard-working steady sober man.
And you, Euphorides, Prinides,* and the rest,
Have you ever been out into Chaonia,
Or up to Ecbatana?—no, not one of ye.
But Megacles, and Lamachus, and such like,
That, with their debts and payments long since due,†
Have heard their friends insisting and repeating,
"Get off,"—"Keep out of the way;" like the huswife's warning,
That empties a nuisance into the street at night.
Lam. And must we bear all this,—in the name of democracy?
Dic. Yes, just as long as Lamachus draws his salary.
Lam. No matter! Henceforth I devote myself
Against the Peloponnesians, whilst I live,
To assault and harass them by land and sea.
Dic. And I proclaim for all the Peloponnesians
And Thebans and Megarians, a free market;
Where they may trade with me, but not with Lamachus.

The Parabasis, in which the Chorus was brought forward to speak in praise or defence of the author, was a portion of the primitive satirical undramatic comedy. In the times of the ancient or (as we should call it, from the name of the only author whose remains have reached us) the Aristophanic comedy, it seems to have been regarded as nearly superfluous; and is seldom introduced without some alleged motive, as in the instance before us; sometimes a burlesque one, as in "The Peace."

* Names allusive to their occupation as charcoal-burners.
† Monthly payments to their club.
The present, which is the oldest of the existing plays of Aristophanes, was, as he tells us, the first in which he had introduced a Parabasis. Since his alleged, and probably his real, motive was the circumstance to which he had already alluded when speaking in the assumed character of Dicopolis, he had reverted to his

"sufferings past
From Cleon, for my comedy last year" (p. 32).

This comedy ("The Babylonians") seems, as far as we can judge of it from the few fragments that remain, to have been intended, in the first place, as an exposure of existing malpractices and abuses, and, secondly, as a *reductio ad absurdum* of the extravagant schemes of Athenian ambition; assuming them to be realized, and exhibiting the result.

The progressive aggrandizement of Athens had been marked, from the beginning, by the extortion and oppression practised (with a few honourable exceptions) by her military commanders; Themistocles himself having set the first example. In process of time, as the inferior allied States became gradually subject to the more immediate dominion of Athens, they became exposed to the additional pest of professional informers and venal demagogues, subsisting or enriching themselves by extortion and bribery. This state of things, odious and offensive to the whole Grecian race, disgraceful to the Athenian people, and profitable only to the most worthless and odious and offensive to the whole Grecian race, disgraceful to the Athenian people.

The poet then, in the fervour of youthful patriotism and the pride of conscious genius; not as he was soon afterwards tempted to become and to constitute himself, a professional playwright, the poetical serf of the community; but with the option of active life still open before him, comparatively therefore independent of his audience, and confident in his own wit and courage as a defence against the resentment of the most powerful opponents; had ventured an appeal to the Athenian people against their whole system of imperial policy both internal and external, against the grievances which they authorized or overlooked, and against their insatiable avidity for empire, tending, if attainable, in its unavoidable results, to the wider extension and aggravation of a system of abuses disgraceful to the name and character of the Athenian people.

With this view therefore, taking for his canvas an imaginary empire, extending to the furthest limits to which the wildest ambition of his countrymen would have aspired, he had transferred to its remote localities the practices of the most notorious Athenian characters, and the most flagrant instances of existing oppression and corruption. The demagogues and informers of Athens (under this supposed unlimited extension of Athenian supremacy) were represented as transacting business on a larger scale, and extending to the richest and most distant regions of the East the practices which had hitherto been limited to the islands of the Archipelago and the shores of Asia Minor.

The poet, however, must have been aware that he had undertaken a task of extreme difficulty and hazard; one in which, more than in any other theatrical attempt, it was necessary for him, at the first outset, to secure the sympathy of his audience; or, more properly speaking, to excite an antipathy against the objects of his attack, similar to that by which he himself was animated. It seems probable, therefore, that the order of subjects in the comedy must have been the same as that which is observable in the Parabasis which follows, and which may be considered as an apologetic analysis of the preceding play. It had begun then with the least criminal perhaps, but to the feelings of the Athenians the most invidious and irritating topic of accusation—namely, the occasional instances of undue advantages obtained for a subject State, by the hired agency of Athenian statesmen and orators, co-operating with the panegyrical cajolery of its deputies and envoys. A fragment has been preserved, evidently belonging to what was called a "long rhesis," a narrative speech, in which a character of this kind is making a triumphant report to his employers; describing his success in captivating the attention of an Athenian auditory, and giving a ridiculous picture of the efforts which his oratory had produced upon them.

Then every soul of them sat open-mouth'd,
Like roasted oysters, gaping in a row.*

But the general plan of the play must have included a picture of the abuses and insolence, under which the subject States were suffering; an exhibition of the processes of extortion and intimidation which

were practised upon them; an exposure of the persons most notoriously guilty of such practices, and probably also of some flagrant instances which were known to have occurred, and which might have been represented on the stage with no other disguise than that of a remote fanciful locality assigned to them in the new imaginary universal Empire of the Athenian Commonwealth.

This must have been the service, which, as he says, had excited the grateful feelings of the subject States, and their just admiration of the courage of the man "who had risked the perilous enterprise of pleading in behalf of justice, in presence of an Athenian auditory."

It is observable that the poet, after having, with a just feeling of pride and self-estimation, ventured in this way to assert his own merits, immediately after, as if alarmed at his own boldness (like Rabelais or the jesters in Shakespeare, when they are apprehensive of having touched upon too tender a point) makes a sudden escape from the subject, and humes off into a strain of transcendental nonsense, about the high consideration with which his character and services to the country were regarded by the Persian monarch, and how the Spartans insisted upon obtaining the island of Ægina, from no other motive than a wish to deprive the Athenians of the advantage which they might derive from his poetical admonitions.

PARABASSIS OF THE CHORUS.

Our poet has never as yet
Esteemed it proper or fit,
To detain you with a long
Encomiastic song,
On his own superior wit.
But being abused and accused,
And attacked of late,
As a foe to the State,
He makes an appeal in his proper defence
To your voluble humour and temper and sense;
With the following plea;
Namely, that he
Never attempted or ever meant
To scandalize
In any wise

Your mighty imperial government.
Moreover he says,
That in various ways
He presumes to have merited honour and praise,
Exhorting you still to stick to your rights,
And no more to be fooled with rhetorical flights;
Such as of late each envoy tries
On the behalf of your allies,
That come to plead their cause before ye,
With fulsome phrase, and a foolish story
Of violet crowns and Athenian glory;
With sumptuous Athens at every word;
Sumptuous Athens is always heard,
Sumptuous ever; a suitable phrase
For a dish of meat or a beast at graze.
He therefore affirms,
In confident terms,
That his active courage and earnest zeal
Have usefully served your common weal;
He has openly shown
The style and tone
Of your democracy ruling abroad.
He has placed its practices on record;
The tyrannical arts, the knavish tricks,
That poison all your politics.
Therefore we shall see, this year,
The allies with tribute arriving here,
Eager and anxious all to behold
Their steady protector, the bard so bold:
The bard, they say, that has dared to speak,
To attack the strong, to defend the weak.
His fame in foreign climes is heard,
And a singular instance lately occurred.
It occurred in the case of the Persian king,
Sifting and cross-examining
He will teach you to think, he will teach you to laugh.
So Cleon again and again may try;
I value him not, nor fear him, I!
His rage and rhetoric I defy.
His impudence, his politics,
His dirty designs, his rascally tricks
No stain of abuse on me shall fix.
Justice and right, in his despite,
Shall aid and attend me, and do me right:
With these to friend, I ne'er will bend,
Nor descend
To an humble tone
(Like his own),
As a sneaking loon,
A knavish, slavish, poor poltroon.

STROPH.
Muse of old
Many times,
Strike the bold
Hearty rhymes,
New revived
Firm energetical
Music of Acharnæ ;
Choleric, fiery, quick,
As the sparkle
From the charcoal,
Of the native evergreen
Knotted oak,
In the smoke
Shows his active fiery spleen.
Whilst beside
Stands the dish
Full of fish
Ready to be fried:

THE ACHARNIANS.
Every face, in the place,
Overjoyed, all employed,
Junketing apace.
Muse then, as a friend of all,
Hasten, and attend the call.
Give an ear
To your old,
Lusty, bold
Townsman here.

EPIRREMA.

We, the veterans of the city, briefly must expostulate
At the hard ungrateful usage which we meet with from the State,
Suffering men of years and service at your bar to stand indicted,
Bullied by your beardless speakers, worried and perplexed and frightened;
Aided only by their staff, the staff on which their steps are stayed;
Old, and impotent, and empty; deaf, decrepit, and decayed.
There they stand, and pore, and drivel, with a misty purblind gleam,
Scarce discerning the tribunal, in a kind of waking dream.

Then the stripling, their accuser, fresh from training, bold and quick,
Pleads in person, fencing, sparring, using every turn and trick;
Grappling with the feeble culprit, dragging him to dangerous ground,
Into pitfalls of dilemmas, to perplex him and confound.

Then the wretched invalid attempts an answer, and at last,
After stammering and mumbling, goes away condemned and cast;
Moaning to his friends and neighbours, “All the little store
I have,
All is gone! my purchase-money for a coffin and my grave.”

ANTISTROPE.

Scandalous and a shame it is,
Seen or told;
Scandalous and a shame to see,
A warrior old;
Crippled in the war,
Worried at the bar;
Him, the veteran, that of old
Firmly stood,
With a fierce and hardy frown,
In the field of Marathon;
Running down
Sweat and blood.
There and then, we were men;
Valorous assailants; now
Poor and low;
Open and exposed to wrong,
From the young;
Every knave, every ass,
Every rogue like Marpsyas.*

The Thucydides mentioned in the following lines is not the historian (the son of Olorus), but a much older man, and in his time of much greater personal eminence. In the scanty historical notices which have reached us respecting the period in which he lived, he is distinguished from others of the same name, as the son of Milesius; and it should seem that he must have succeeded to Cimon, as the leader of an unavailing opposition to that system of innovation in domestic and foreign policy which Pericles introduced, and by which he secured for himself, at the expense of posterity, a life annuity of power and popularity.

A very characteristic anecdote is alluded to in the seventh and eighth lines. Thucydides had been asked “which of the two (himself or

* Not known in history, but said by the Scholiast to have been noted by the contemporary comic poets as a troublesome contentious orator.
Pericles) was the best wrestler,"—i.e., the best debater. To which he answered, "I am the best wrestler; but when I have flung him he starts up again and persuades the people that he was not thrown down."

**Antepirrema.**

Shame and grief it was to witness poor Thucydides's fate, Indicted by Cephisodemus,* overwhelmed with words and prate.

I myself when I beheld him, an old statesman of the city, Dragged and held by Scythian archers;† I was moved to tears and pity,

Him that I remember once tremendous, terrible, and loud;

Discomfiting the Scythian host, subduing the revolted crowd;

Undaunted, desperate, and bold, that with his hasty grasp could fling

A dozen, in as many casts, of the best wrestlers in the ring.

Three thousand archers of the guard, he bawled and roared and bore them down.

No living soul he feared or spared, or friends or kinsmen of his own.

Since you then refuse to suffer aged men to rest in peace,

Range your criminals in classes, let the present method cease.

Give up elderly delinquents to be mumbled, mouthed, and wrung

By the toothless old accusers; but protect them from the young.

---

* An orator famous, or rather infamous, as a bold and dangerous accuser.
† These were purchased slaves, the property of the State, employed by the magistrates as a police guard: see Thesm. v. 1001. They were also employed to maintain order in the public assembly, and to force disorderly speakers to descend from the bema. This part of their duties is alluded to elsewhere: see Eucle. v. 543. 595.
leseque tragical rant, takes one of his best articles (a Copaic eel) and delivers it to his own attendants to be conveyed within doors. The Theban, with great simplicity, asks how he is to be paid for it; and the Athenian, in a tone of grave superiority, but with some awkwardness, informs him that he claims it as a toll due to the market. The Theban does not remonstrate, but after some conversation agrees to dispose of all his wares, and to take other goods in return; but here a difficulty arises, for the same articles which the Athenian proposes in exchange happen to be equally abundant in Boeotia. The scene here passes into burlesque, but it is a burlesque expressive of the character which is assigned to the Theban; a character of primitive simplicity, utterly unacquainted with all the pests by which existence was poisoned in the corrupt community of Athens. A common sycophant or informer is proposed as an article which the Athenian soil produced in great abundance, but which would be considered as a rarity in Boeotia. The Theban agrees to the exchange, saying, that if he could get such an animal to take home, he thinks he could make a handsome profit by exhibiting him."

The scene which immediately follows (that of the Megarian) has been slightly modified, without detriment, it must be hoped, to the genuine humour of the original, perhaps even with advantage; since the attention of the English reader is not distracted by that strange contrast of ancient and modern manners, which strikes the reader of the original with an impression, wholly disproportionate to the intention of the Author, and destructive of that general harmony and breadth of effect which he had intended to produce, and which, as far as his contemporaries were concerned, he had succeeded in producing.

Enter a Megarian with his two little girls.

Meg. Ah, there's the Athenian market! Heaven bless it, I say; the welcomest sight to a Megarian. I've looked for it, and longed for it, like a child For its own mother. You, my daughters dear, Desastrous offspring of a dismal sire, List to my words; and let them sink impressed Upon your empty stomachs; now's the time That you must seek a livelihood for yourselves. Therefore resolve at once, and answer me; Will you be sold abroad, or starve at home?

Both. Let us be sold, papa! Let us be sold! Meg. I say so too; but who do ye think will purchase Such useless mischievous commodities? However, I have a notion of my own, A true Megarian* scheme; I mean to sell ye Disguised as pigs, with artificial pettites. Here, take them, and put them on. Remember now, Show yourselves off; do credit to your breeding, Like decent pigs; or else, by Mercury, If I'm obliged to take you back to Megara, There you shall starve, far worse than heretofore. —This pair of masks too—fasten 'em on your faces, And crawl into the sack there on the ground. Mind ye—Remember—you must squeak and whine, And racket about like little roasting pigs. —And I'll call out for Dicæopolis. Ho, Dicæopolis, Dicæopolis! I say, would you please to buy some pigs of mine? Dic. What's there? a Megarian? Meg. [sneakingly]. Yes—We're come to market. Dic. How goes it with you? Meg. We're all like to starve. Dic. Well, liking is everything. If you have your liking, That's all in all: the likeness is a good one, A pretty likeness! like to starve, you say. But what else are you doing? Meg. What we're doing? I left our governing people all contriving To ruin us utterly without loss of time. Dic. It's the only way: it will keep you out of mischief, Meddling and getting into scrapes. Meg. Aye, yes.

* The Athenians could not claim the invention of comedy, which belonged to the Megarians; they therefore indemnified themselves by decrying the humour of the Megarians, as low and vulgar.
Die. Well, what's your other news? How's cora? What price?

Meg. Corn? It's above all price; we worship it.

Die. But salt? You've salt, I reckon—

Meg. Salt? how should we?

Have not you seized the salt pans?

Die. No! nor garlic?

Meg. What do ye talk of garlic?

As if you had not wasted and destroyed it,

And grubbed the very roots out of the ground.

Die. Well, what have you got then? Tell us! Can't ye!

Meg. [in the tone of a sturdy resolute lie]. Pigs——

Pigs truly—pigs forsooth, for sacrifice.

Die. Aye, they're handsome ones;

You may feel how heavy they are, if ye hold 'em up.

Meg. Hey-day! What's this? What's here?

Die. A pig, to be sure.

Meg. Where does it come from?

Die. Come? from Megara.

Meg. It will take after the mother, like enough.

Die. Aye, but this pig won't do for sacrifice.

Meg. Why not? Why won't it do for sacrifice?

Die. Imperfect! here's no tail!

Meg. Poh, never mind;

It will have a tail in time, like all the rest.

Meg. It will be a different creature before long:

Die. It will take after the mother, like enough.

Meg. Aye, but this pig won't do for sacrifice.

Meg. Without the mother or the father either.

Die. But what do they like to eat?

Meg. Just what ye give 'em;

You may ask 'em if you will.

Die. Pig, Pig!

Meg. Pig, are ye fond of peas?

Die. Pig, are ye fond of peas?

Meg. Pig, are ye fond of figs?

Die. Are ye fond of figs?

Meg. You little one, are you fond of figs?

Die. What a squeak was there! they're ravenous for the figs;

Go somebody, fetch out a parcel of figs.
For the little pigs! Heh, what, they'll eat I warrant.
Lawk there, look at 'em racketing and bustling!
How they do munch and crunch! in the name of heaven,
Why, sure they can't have eaten 'em all already!
Meg. [sneakingly]. Not all, there's this one here, I took myself.

Dic. Well, faith, they're clever comical animals.
What shall I give you for 'em? What do ye ask?
Meg. I must have a gross of onions for this here;
And the other you may take for a peck of salt.

Dic. I'll keep 'em; wait a moment.

Meg. Heaven be praised!
O blessed Mercury, if I could but manage
To make such another bargain for my wife,
I'd do it to-morrow, or my mother either.

Enter Informer.

Inf. Fellow, from whence?
Meg. From Megara with my pigs.

Inf. Then I denounce your pigs, and you yourself,
As belonging to the enemy.
Meg. There it is!
The beginning of all our troubles over again.

Inf. I'll teach you to come Megarizing here:
Let go of the sack there.

Meg. Ho, Diceæopolis! there's a fellow here
Denouncing me.

Dic. Denouncing is he? Constables,
Why don't you keep the market clear of sycophants?
You fellow, I must inform ye, your informing
Is wholly illegal and informal here.

Inf. What, giving informations against the enemy;
Is that prohibited?

Dic. At your peril! Carry
Your information to some other market.

Meg. What a plague it is at Athens, this informing!

Dic. O never fear, Megarian; take it there,
The payment for your pigs, the salt and onions:
And fare you well.

Meg. That's not the fashion amongst us.
We've not been used to faring well.

Dic. If it's offensive, I'll revoke the wish;
And imprecate it on myself instead.

Meg. There now, my little pigs, you must contrive
To munch your bread with salt, if you can get it.

Dicæopolis! Ho, Dicæopolis! there's a fellow here
Denouncing me.

Dic. Denouncing is he? Constables,
Why don't you keep the market clear of sycophants?
You fellow, I must inform ye, your informing
Is wholly illegal and informal here.

Inf. What, giving informations against the enemy;
Is that prohibited?

Dic. At your peril! Carry
Your information to some other market.

The following song consists merely of a satirical enumeration and
description of persons, now, for the most part, entirely forgotten.
An attempt has therefore been made to give some interest to it (an
interest of curiosity at least) by a close imitation of the metre of the
original. The Cratinus here mentioned is not the celebrated comic
author, but a cotemporary lyrical poet, of whom nothing, I believe,
is known. The name of Hyperbolus is upon record, as that of a
turbulent public speaker and accuser. Cleonymus is noted in this
and other comedies (see p. 18, v. 87-8), as a great overgrown coward,
and a voracious intrusive guest.

CHORUS.

Our friend's affairs improve apace; his lucky speculation
Is raising him to wealth and place, to name and reputation.
With a revenue neat and clear,
Arising without risk or fear,
No sycophant will venture here
To spoil his occupation.
Not Ctesias, the dirty spy, that lately terrified him;
Nor Prepis, with his infamy, will jostle side beside him:
Clothed in a neat and airy dress,
He'll move at ease among the press,
Without a fear of nastiness,
Or danger to betide him.
Hyperbolus will never dare to indict him nor arrest him.
Cleonymus will not be there to bother and molest him.
Nor he, the bard of little price,
Cratinus, with the curls so nice,
Cratinus in the new device
In which the barber dressed him.

Nor he, the paltry saucy rogue, the poor and undeserving
Lysistratas, that heads the vogue, in impudence unswerving.
Taunt and offence in all he says;
Ruined in all kinds of ways;
In every month of thirty days,
Nine and twenty starving.

Enter a Theban with his attendants, all bearing burdens;
followed by a train of bagpipers.

Theb. Good troth, I'm right down shoulder-galled; my lads,
Set down your bundles. You, take care o' the herbs.
Gently, be sure don't bruise 'em; and now, you minstrels,
That needs would follow us all the way from Thebes;
Blow wind i' the tail of your bagpipes, puff away.

Dic. Get out! what wind has brought 'em here, I wonder?

A parcel of hornets buzzing about the door!
You humble-bumble drones—Get out! Get out!

Theb. As Iolaus shall help me, that's well done,
Friend, and I thank you;—coming out of Thebes,
They blew me away the blossom of all these herbs.
You've saved 'em right. So now would you please to buy,
What likes you best, of all my chaffer here;
All kinds, four-footed things and feathered fowl,

Dic. [suddenly, with the common trick of condescension, as if he had not observed him before].

My little tight Boeotian! Welcome kindly,
My little pudding-eater! What have you brought?

Theb. In a manner, everything, as a body may say;
All the good cheer of Thebes, and the primest wares,

Mats, trefoil, wicks for lamps, sweet marjoram,
Coots, didappers, and water-hens—what not?
Widgeon and teal.

Dic. Why, you're come here amongst us,
Like a north wind in winter, with your wild fowl.

Theb. Moreover I've brought geese, and hares moreover,
And eels from the lake Copais, which is more.

Dic. O thou bestower of the best spichcock.
That ever yet were given to mortal man,
Permit me to salute those charming eels.

Theb. [addressing the eel, and delivering it to Dicæopolis].
Daughter, come forth, and greet the courteous stranger,
First-born of fifty damsels of the lake!

Dic. O long regretted and recovered late,
Welcome, thrice welcome to the Comic Choir;
Welcome to me, to Morychus,* and all.

(You slaves prepare the chafing dish and stove.)
Children, behold her here, the best of eels,
The loveliest and the best, at length returned
After six years of absence. I myself
Will furnish you with charcoal for her sake.
Salute her with respect, and wait upon
Her entrance there within, with due conveyance.

[the eel is here carried off by Dicæopolis's servants].

Grant me, ye gods! so to possess thee still,
While my life lasts, and at my latest hour,
Fresh even and sweet as now, with .... savoury sauce.

Theb. But how am I to be paid for it? Won't you tell me?

Dic. Why, with respect to the eel, in the present instance,
I mean to take it as a perquisite,

* At the close of the play, a splendid supper was given by the choregus to the whole Comic Choir; authors, actors, and judges. Morychus was a noted epicure.
As a kind of toll to the market; you understand me.

Théb. Yes, sure. I sell 'em all.

Dic. Well, what do you ask?

Or would you take commodities in exchange?

Théb. Aye; think of something of your country produce,
That's plentiful down here, and scarce up there.

Dic. Well, you shall take our pilchards or our pottery.

Théb. Pilchards and pottery! Naugh, we've plenty of {they}.

But think of something, as I said before,
That's plentiful down here, and scarce up there.

Dic. [after a moment's reflection].
I have it! A true-bred sycophant and informer.
I'll give you one, tied neatly and corded up,
Like an oil-jar.

Théb. Aye; that's fair; by the holy twins!
He'd bring in money, I warrant, money enough,
Amongst our folks at home, with showing him,
Like a mischief-full kind of a foreign ape.

Dic. Well, there's Nicarchus moving down this way,
Laying his informations. There he comes.

Théb. [contemplating him with the eye of a purchaser].
'A seems but a small one to look at.
Dic. Aye, but I promise ye,
He's full of tricks and roguery, every inch of him.

Enter Nicarchus.

Nic. [in the pert peremptory tone of his profession as an {informer}].
Whose goods are these? these articles?
Théb. Mine, sure;

We be come here from Thebes.

Nic. Then I denounce them

As enemies' property.

THE ACHARNIANS.
THE ACHARNIANS.

Dic. I shall have a special care,
For he’s a piece of paltry ware;
And as you strike him, here—or there—[striking him]
The noises he returns declare—[the informer screaming]
He’s partly cracked.*

Chor. How then is he fit for use?
Dic. As a store-jar of abuse.
Plots and lies he cooks and brews,
Slander and seditious news,
Or anything.
Chor. Have you stowed him safe enough?
Dic. Never fear, he’s hearty stuff;
Fit for usage hard and rough,
Fit to beat and fit to cuff,
To toss and fling.
You can hang him up or down,†
By the heels or by the crown.

Ther. I’m for harvest business bourn.
Chor. Fare ye well, my jolly clown.
We wish ye joy.

You’ve a purchase tight and neat;
A rogue, a sycophant complete;
Fit to bang about and beat,
Fit to stand the cold and heat,
And all employ.

Dic. I’d a hard job with the rascal, tying him up!
Come, my Boeotian, take away your bargain.

Ther. [speaking to one of his servants].
Ismenias, stoop your back, and heave him up.
There—softly and fairly—so—now carry him off.

Dic. He’s an unlucky commodity; notwithstanding,

---

* The soundness of an earthen vessel is ascertained by striking a smart blow upon it, and attending to the tone which it gives out.
† The Informer being by this time fairly corded and packed, is flung about and hung up, in confirmation of Dicæopolis’s warranty.

THE ACHARNIANS.

If he earns you a profit, you can have to say,
What few can say, you’ve been the better for him,
And mended your affairs by the informer.

Enter a Slave.

Slave [in à loud voice]. Ho, Dicæopolis!
Dic. Well, what’s the matter?

Why need ye bawl so?

Slave. Lamachus sends his orders,
With a drachma for a dish of quails, and three
For that Copaic eel, he bid me give you.

Dic. An eel for Lamachus? Who is Lamachus?
Slave. The fierce and hardy warrior; he that wields
The Gorgon shield, and waves the triple plume.

Dic. And if he’d give me his shield, he should not have it:
Let him wave his plumage over a mess of salt fish.
What’s more; if he takes it amiss, and makes a riot,
I’ll speak to the clerk of the market, you may tell him.
But as for me, with this my precious basket,
Hence I depart, while ortolans and quails
Attend my passage and partake the gales. [Exit.

Chorus.

An attempt has been here made to reproduce in English the peculiar metre of the original, in which (after an irregular beginning) each line is made to consist of four Cretic measures, of which it is requisite that the three first should be of the form already described in p. 24 (namely, a crotchet followed by three quavers). The difficulty arising from the great scarcity of short syllables in the English* language, as compared with the Greek, has led to some infractions of this rule, in the unequal length of some of the lines, and the substitution of the common Cretic measure, in its usual unresolved form; † not to mention one or two indefensible but

* The whole of the English Liturgy gives only one instance of five short syllables in succession: In the three first lines of Herodotus we find a succession of six and of five.
† As may be seen in v. 8, 9, 10, and 11.
unavoidable false quantities, together with certain hiatuses and semi-
haiiuses, which in a less restricted metre it would not have been
difficult to avoid.

**Epiremma.**

O behold, O behold
The serene happy sage,
The profound mighty mind,
Miracle of our age,
Calmly wise, prosperous in enterprise,
Cool, correct, boundless in the compass of his intellect.
Savoury commodities and articles of every kind
Pouring in upon him, and accumulating all around.
Some to be reserved apart, ready for domestic use;
Some again, that require
Quickly to be broiled or roast, hastily devoured and
smoused,
On the spot, piping hot.

See there, as a sample of his hospitable elegance,
Feathers and a litter of his offal at the door displayed!
War is my aversion; I detest the very thought of him.
Never in my life will I receive him in my house again;
Positively never; he behaved in such a beastly way.

There we were assembled at a dinner of the neighbour-
hood.
Mirth and unanimity prevailed till he reversed it all,
Coming in among us of a sudden, in a haughty style.
Civilly we treated him enough, with a polite request:
"Please ye to be seated, and to join us in a fair carouse."
Nothing of the kind! but unaccountably he began to
storm,
Brandishing a torch as if he meant to set the house afire,
Swaggering and hectoring, abusing and assaulting us.
First he smashed the jars, he spoilt and spilt the
wines;
Next he burnt the stakes, and ruined all the vines.
When the month is ended, we'll repose from toil,  
With a bath and banquet, wine and anointing oil.  

Herald, or Crier.  
Hear ye! Good people! Hear ye! 'A Festival—  
According to ancient custom—this same day—  
The feast of the pitchers—with the prize for drinkers,  
To drink at the sound of the trumpet. He that wins  
To receive a wine-skin; Ctesiphon’s own skin.*  

Dict. O slaves! ye boys and women! Heard ye not  
The summons of the herald? Hasten forth,  
With quick despatch, to boil, to roast, to fry;  
Hacking and cutting, plucking, gutting, flaying;  
Hashing and slashing, mincing, fricasseeing;  
And plait the garlands nimbly; and bring me here  
Those, the least skewers of all, to truss the quails.  

When Aristophanes cannot make use of his Chorus to sustain an efficient part, he is apt to indemnify himself for the incumbrance they create, by turning the essential characteristics of a Chorus into ridicule.  
Here then, and at the close of the following scene (that between Dicæopolis and the Countryman), they are represented as time-servings and obsequious; in “The Lysistrata,” as dawdling, useless, and silly (v. 319 to 49); and in “The Birds,” as exciting the spleen and impatience of the practical active man of business, by their vague speculations and poetical pedantry (1313 to 36).  
In “The Peace,” the absurdity of introducing such a Chorus is kept out of sight by the absurd unmanageable behaviour of the Chorus itself (v. 309).  

Chor. Your designs and public ends  
First attracted us as friends.  
But the present boiled and roast  
Surprises and delights us most.  

* The notion of a person’s being flayed, and having his skin converted into a wine-keg, appears to have been familiar to the imagination of the Athenians, and of frequent recurrence in their low colloquial language.  
Ctesiphon is only known as having been ridiculed by the comic poets for his extreme corpulence. The conqueror, therefore, would be rewarded with a prize of unusual magnitude.
That used to serve for my manure and maintenance
In dung and daily bread; the poor dear beasts.

Disc. And what is it you want?

Country. I'm blind well nigh,
With weeping and grief. Derketes is my name,
In a farm here next to Phyle born and bred:
So if ever you wish to do what's friendly by me,
Do smear my two poor eyes with the balsam of peace.

Disc. Friend, I'm not keeping a dispensary.

Country. Do, just to get me a sight of my poor oxen.
Disc. Impossible! you must go to the hospital.
Country. Not the least drop—not I—go—get ye gone.
Disc. Oh dear! oh dear! oh dear! my poor dear oxen!

[Exit.

Chor. He, the chief, is now possessing
Peace as an exclusive blessing,
Which he will not part withal.

Disc. Mix honey with the savoury dishes!
Be careful with the cuttle-fishes!
Stew me the kidneys with the caul!

Chor. Hear him shout there! Hear him bawl!
Disc. [loudly]. Season and broil him there—that eel!
Chor. You don't consider what we feel;
We're famished here with waiting;
While you choke
Us with your smoke,
And deafen us with prating.

Disc. Those cutlets, brown them nicely—there—do ye mind.

Enter a Bridesman.

Brid. Ho, Dicæopolis!
Disc. Who's there! Who's that?

Brid. A bridegroom, that has sent a dish of meat.
From his marriage feast.

Disc. Well! come! That's handsome of him;
That's proper, whoever he is; that's as it should be.

Brid. In fact, my friend the bridegroom, he that sent it,
Objects to foreign service just at present;
He begs you'd favour him with the balsam of peace;
A trifling quantity, in the box I've brought.
Disc. No, no! take back the dish; I can't receive it.
Dispose it somewhere else; take it away.
I would not part with a particle of my balsam,
For all the world—not for a thousand drachmas,
But that young woman there, who's she?

Brid. The bridesmaid;
With a particular message from the bride;
Wishing to speak a word in private with you.

Disc. Well, what have ye got to say? Let's hear it all!
Come—step this way—No, nearer—in a whisper—
Nearer, I say—come, there now; tell me about it.

[after listening with comic attention to a supposed whisper.]
Oh, bless me; what a capital, comical, extraordinary string of female reasons
For keeping a young bridegroom safe at home!
Well, we'll indulge her, since she's only a woman;
She's not obliged to serve; bring out the balsam!
Come, where's your little vial?—but I say—
Do you know the manner of it?—no, not you.
How should you, a giri like you! what; I must tell you?
Yes—and you'll tell the bride; she must observe;
When a ballot is on foot for foreign service;
At the hour of midnight, when he's fast asleep,
Then she must be particularly careful,
Without disturbing him, to anoint him. There!

[giving her back the vial]. Exit Bridesmaid.
Now take the balsam back, and bring me a funnel
To rack my wine off. I must mix my wine.
CHOR. See yet another ! posting here, it seems,
With awful tidings, anxious and aghast.
MESS. Ho, Lamachus, I say ! Lamachus, Ho!
Here's terror and tribulation, wars and woe !

[LAMACHUS appears, probably with some appendage,
to mark the interest which he had been taking in
the culinary operations supposed to be going on
behind the stage.]

LAM. What hasty summons shakes the castle gates?
MESS. The generals have despatched an order to you
To muster your caparisons and garrisons,
And march to the mountain passes ; there to wait
In ambush in the snow : for fresh advices
Have been received, with a credible intimation
Of a suspicion of an expedition
Of a marauding party from Bœotia.

LAM. Generals! Aye, generals! the more the worse.
DIC. Well, is not it hard that a man can't eat his dinner,
But he's to be disturbed and called from table,
With wars, and Lamachuses, and what not?
LAM. You mock me, alas!

[showing a lobster].

DIC. Say, would you wish to grapple,
In single combat, with this mailed monster?

LAM. Alas, that dismal fatal messenger!
DIC. But here's a message too, coming for me.
2ND MESS. Ho, Dicæopolis !
DIC. Well, what?
2ND MESS. You're summoned

To go without a moment's loss of time,
With your whole cookery, to the priest of Bacchus.
The company are arrived ; you keep them waiting,
Everything else is ready—couches, tables,
Lam. Sirrah, your jest is insolent.

Dic. My wager's gone this bout: He's all, you see, for locusts, out and out.

Various demonstrations of menace and defiance take place between Lamachus and Dicæopolis. Lamachus calls for his lance in anger; Dicæopolis calls for the spit: both are brought, but neither of them in a state fit for service. Lamachus (after a hostile reconnoitring look), conscious of his present disadvantage, proceeds to unsheath his rusty weapon; but, in the meantime, Dicæopolis has succeeded in disengaging his spit from the roast meat, and appears again ready to confront him upon equal terms. Here again are reciprocal looks and gestures of hostility, which terminate in mutual forbearance. Any amusement which this scene might have afforded to the spectators, must have been derived from the humour of the performers; to the mere reader, and more particularly to the modern reader, it must be uninteresting; and might have been passed over, but for a wish (which perhaps has been carried too far) to omit nothing that was admissible.

Lam. Bring here my lance; unsheath the deadly point.

Dic. Bring here the spit, and show the roasted joint.

Lam. This sheath is rusted. Come, boy, tug and try.

Ah, there it comes.

Dic. [unspitting his roast meat].

It comes quite easily.

Lam. Bring forth the props of wood, my shield's support.

Dic. Bring bread, for belly timber; that's your sort!

Lam. My Gorgon-orbed shield; bring it with speed.

Dic. With this full-orbed pancake I proceed.

Lam. Is not this insolence too much to bear?

Dic. Is not this pancake exquisite and rare?

Lam. Pour oil upon the shield! What do I trace In the divining mirror? 'Tis the face Of an old coward, petrified with fear, That sees his trial for desertion near.*

* It was a common practice to anoint the shield before battle. There was likewise a species of divination practised by figures reflected from an oiled surface. These two usages are here alluded to. A similar mode of divination appears from the report of modern travellers to be still employed in Egypt.
time during which Diceopolis may be supposed to have returned from his feast, and Lamachus from his expedition. The Chorus remain in possession of the stage, and of their primitive privilege of desultory individual satire. The latter is directed against Antimachus, who, it seems, had given offence to the dramatic powers by the scantiness of his entertainments. I do not know whether it would be refining too much, to observe that even this capricious sally harmonizes with what has preceded, as well as with the interval which is supposed to elapse; by the culinary images in the first part, and by the description of a person returning home late at night, in the second. Some circumstances in the original are omitted in the translation, as they seem intended to account for what does not appear unaccountable to a modern; namely, that a man should walk home at night without a stick. In the passage which immediately follows, the Chorus commence their remonstrance in a calm sober tone which they are unable to maintain. This effect is produced in the original, by the quiet prosaic methodical form of words by which Antimachus is designated—a nicety of tone which it was impossible to attain or at least to render obvious in a translation.

**CHORUS.**

We're determined to discuss
Our difference with Antimachus,
Calmly, simply, candidly;
Praying to the powers above,
And the just almighty Jove,
To—Sink and blast him utterly.

He that sent us all away
To other evening from the play,
Hungry, thirsty, supperless;
Him we shortly trust to see
Sunk in equal misery,
In the like distress,
With a pennyworth of fish,
And a curious eager wish
To behold it fried;
Let him watch, and wait, and turn,
With a hungry deep concern,
Standing there beside.

**THE ACHARNIANS.**

Let an accident befall,
Which shall overturn the stall,
And the fishes frying;
There shall he behold the dish
Topsy-turvy, with the fish
In the kennel lying.
As he stoops to pick and wipe it,
Let a greedy greyhound grip it,
Snatch and eat it flying.

Him let other ills befall,
Walking home beneath the wall,
Late at night, attacked by ruffians,
Orestes and his ragamuffins;
Unprotected and alone,
Groping round to find a stone,
Let him grasp for his defence
A ponderous sirreverence;
Furious, eager, in the dark,
Let him fling and miss the mark,
Smiting upon the cheek, but not severely,
Cratinus merely!

**MESSENGER, SERVANT of LAMACHUS, LAMACHUS, DICEOPOLIS, and CHORUS.**

Ye slaves that dwell in Lamachus's mansion,
Prepare hot water instantly in the pipkin;

* The "pipkin," in allusion to the scantiness of Lamachus's establishment. See p. 42.
With embrocations and emollients,
And bandages and plaster for your lord.
His foot is maimed and crippled with a stake,
Which wounded it, as he leaped across a trench.
His ankle-bone is out, his head is broken,
The Gorgon on his shield all smashed and spoiled.
But when the lofty plume of the cock lorrel
That decked his helm, fell downward in the dirt,
He groaned, and spake aloud despairingly:
"O glorious light of Heaven! Farewell, farewell!
For the last time; my destined days are done."
Thus moaning and lamenting, down he fell
Direct into the ditch; jumped up again;
Rushed out afresh; rallied the runaways;
Made the marauders run; ran after them,
With his spear point smiting their hinder parts.
But here he comes himself; set the door open.

Lamachus is brought in, wounded and disabled; his appearance and
attendants are caricatures of the exhibition of the wounded heroes,
whom it had become the fashion to introduce. The dialogue is a
burlesque of the lyrical agonies and lamentations of the same
personages.

LAM. Out, out alas!
I'm racked and torn,
With agony scarce to be borne,
From that accursed spear:
But worst of all, I fear,
If Dicæopolis beholds me here,
That he, my foe, will chuckle at my fall.

DIC. My charming lass,
What joy is this!
What ecstasy! do give me a kiss!
There coax me, and hug me close, and sympathize;
I've swigged the gallon off; I've won the prize.

LAM. O what a consummation of my woes,
What throbs and throes!
DIC. Eh there! my little Lamachus! How goes?
LAM. I'm in distress.
DIC. I'm in no less.
LAM. Mock not at my misery.
DIC. Accuse me not of mockery.
LAM. 'Twas at the final charge; I'd paid before
A number of the rogues; at least a score.
DIC. It was a most expensive charge you bore:
Poor Lamachus! he was forced to pay the score!
LAM. O mercy, mighty Apollo!
DIC. What, do ye holloh
Ather Apollo? it ain't his feast to-day.
LAM. [to his bearers].
Don't press me,
Dear friends!
But place me
Gently and tenderly.

DIC. [to the women].
Caress me,
Dear girls!
Embrace me
Gently and tenderly.
LAM. Strip off the incumbrance of this warlike gear,
And take me to my bed . . .

DIC. Strip off incumbrances, my pretty dear,
And take me off to bed.
LAM. Or bear me to the public hospital
With care.
DIC. Bring me before the judges; one and all
Look there!
I've won the prize;
As this true gallon measure testifies.
I've drunk it off. "I triumph great and glorious."
CHOR. And well you may; triumph away, good fellow; you're victorious.

DIC. To show my manhood furthermore, and spirit in the struggle,

I quaffed it off within my breath; I gulped it in a guggle.*

CHOR. Then take the wine-skin as your due.

We triumph and rejoice with you.

DIC. Then fill my train,
And join the strain.

CHOR. With all my heart;
We'll bear a part.

ALL. We're triumphant, great and glorious,
We're victorious,
Hurrah!
We've won the day,
Wine-skin and all!
Hurrah!

* Drinking without deglutition; still practised in Catalonia—the Thracian Amystis.
The following translation not being calculated for general circulation, it is not likely that it should fall into the hands of any reader whose knowledge of antiquity would not enable him to dispense with the fatigue of perusing a prefatory history. Such prefaces are already before the public, accompanying the translations of Mr. Mitchell and Mr. Walsh, and will be found satisfactory to those who may be desirous of preliminary information.

It may not, however, be altogether superfluous to prefix a brief summary of preceding circumstances. We have already seen, that the poet, in his comedy of "The Babylonians," had made an attack upon the leading demagogues and peculators of his time. In return for this aggression, Cleon (as described in "The Acharnians"),

"Had dragged him to the Senate House,
And trodden him down and bellowed over him,
And mauled him till he scarce escaped alive."

The poet, however, recovered himself, and in the Parabasis of the same play had defied and insulted the demagogue in the most unsparing terms. In the course, however, of the following summer, Cleon, by a singular concurrence of circumstances, had been raised to the highest pitch of favour and popularity. A body of 400 Spartans having been cut off, and blockaded in an island of the Bay of Pylos, now Navarino, this disaster, in which many of the first families of Sparta were involved, induced that republic to sue for peace; which Cleon, who considered his power and influence as dependent on the continuance of the war, was determined to oppose. Insisting, therefore, that the blockaded troop could be considered in no other light than as actual prisoners, he finally pledged himself, with a given additional force, to reduce the Spartans to surrender within a limited time; this he had the good fortune and dexterity to effect, and to secure the whole
For those readers to whom any further introduction may be necessary, a personification of the Athenian people, the John Bull of Athens, a testy, selfish, suspicious old man, a tyrant to his slaves, with the exception of one (a new acquisition), the Paphlagonian—Cleon, by whom he is cajoled and governed.

Nicias and Demosthenes.—The two most fortunate and able generals of the republic, of very opposite characters; the one cautious and superstitious in the extreme; the other a blunt, hearty, resolute, jolly fellow, a very decided lover of good wine. These two, the servants of the public, are naturally introduced as the slaves of Demus. After complaining of the ill-treatment to which they are subject in conformity to the directions of a secret Oracle, in which they find it predicted that the Tanner (i.e., Cleon the Paphlagonian) shall be superseded by a person of meaner occupation and lower character.

Cleon.—The Tanner (as he is called from his property consisting in a leather manufactory), or the Paphlagonian (a nickname applied in ridicule of his mode of speaking from the word paphlazo, to foam), has been already described. He is represented as a fawning obsequious slave, insolent and arrogant to all except his master, the terror of his fellow-servants.

A Sausage-seller, whose name Agoraorius, "so called from the Agora where I got my living," is not declared till towards the conclusion of the play, is the person announced by the Oracle, as ordained by fate, to baffle the Paphlagonian, and to supersede him in the favour of his master. His breeding and education are described as having been similar to that of the younger Mr. Weller, in that admirable and most vulgar exhibition of vulgar life, "The Pickwick Papers."
is a manifest infraction of the new law.” In order to obviate this, the poet in the first scene, before the proper subject of his comedy is developed, but at the precise point when his individual characters, Nicias and Demosthenes, were sufficiently marked and identified, submits the question to a theatrical vote, appealing to the audience for their sanction and approbation of the course which he has adopted. This appeal, marked as it is with a character of caution and timidity, is, with a humorous propriety, assigned to the part of Nicias; with Cleon, however, the case was different, and there was a difficulty which it required all the courage and ability of the poet to surmount—no actor dared to expose himself to the resentment of the demagogue by personating him upon the stage, and among the artists who worked for the theatre, fearful of being considered as accomplices of the poet in his evasion of the new law, no one could be found who would venture to produce the representation of his countenance in a theatrical mask. The poet, therefore, undertook the part himself, and for want of a mask disguised his own features, according to the rude method of primitive comedy, by smearing them with the lees of wine. It is worthy of remark that in his effort to surmount this difficulty he has contrived to identify the demagogue from the first moment of his appearance, concentrating his essential character and his known peculiarities in a speech of five lines—his habitual boisterous oath and a slangish use of the dual.

In order to occupy the vacant space which has been left by the printer, the translator is tempted, for once, to insert a justificatory comment. The speech of Nicias in the opposite page is extended to three lines; in the original it consists of a line and a half, which might be more accurately and concisely translated thus:

“Yes, let him perish in the worst way possible,
With all his lies, for a first-rate Paphlagonian.”

But there would be one main defect in this accurate translation, namely, that it would not express the intention of the author, nor the effect produced by the actor in repeating the original; for if we consider it in this view, we find that, short as it is, it contains three distinct breaks; one at the end of the second word, another at the end of the third, and a third at the end of the line. These momentary pauses are characteristic of timid resentment, expressing itself by fits and starts,—a character which, to the English reader perusing a printed text, could not be rendered obvious without employing a compass of words much larger than the original.

Again, we see that the courage and anger of Nicias, even with the help of the beating which he has just received, are barely sufficient to enable him to follow the example of Demosthenes; even in wrath and pain he is contented to “say ditto” to what his comrade had said before. The poet’s intention, in this respect, is made more distinctly palpable to the English reader by the first line of the translated speech.

And thus much may serve for a commentary on a passage of three lines, and as a sample of others, which if they were not wearisome and egotistical might be extended to every page of this and the preceding play.

[After a noise of lashes and screams from behind the scenes, Demosthenes comes out, and is followed by Nicias the supposed victim of flagellation (both in the dress of slaves). Demosthenes breaks out in great wrath; while Nicias remains exhibiting various contortions of pain for the amusement of the audience.]

Dem. Out! Out alas! what a scandal! what a shame!
May Jove in his utter wrath crush and confound
That rascally new-bought Paphlagonian slave!
For from the very first day that he came—
Brought here for a plague and a mischief amongst us all,
We’re beaten and abused continually.

Nie. [whimpering in a broken voice]
I say so too, with all my heart I do,
A rascal, with his slanders and lies!
A rascally Paphlagonian! so he is!

Dem. [roughly and good-humouredly].
How are you, my poor soul?

Nie. [petishly and whining]. Why poorly enough;
And so are you for that matter.

Dem. [as if speaking to a child that had hurt himself].
Well, come here then!
Come, and we’ll cry together, both of us,
We’ll sing it to Olympus’s old tune.
Both. [Demosthenes accompanies Nicias’s involuntary 
sobs; so as to make a tune of them.]
Mo moo momoo—momoo momoo—Momoo momoo.*
Dem. [suddenly and heartily].
Come, grief’s no use—it’s folly to keep crying.
Let’s look about us a bit, what’s best to be done.
Nic. [recovering himself].
Aye, tell me; what do you think?
Dem. No, you tell me—
Lest we should disagree.
Nic. That’s what I won’t!
Do you speak boldly first, and I’ll speak next.
Dem. [significantly, as quoting a well-known verse].
“You first might utter, what I wish to tell.” †
Nic. Aye, but I’m so down-hearted, I’ve not spirit
To bring about the avowal cleverly,
In Euripides’s style, by question and answer.
Dem. Well, then, don’t talk of Euripides any more,
Or his mother either; don’t stand picking endive;‡
But think of something in another style,
To the tune of “Trip and away.”
Nic. Yes, I’ll contrive it:
Say “Let us” first; put the first letter to it,
And then the last, and then put E, R, T.

* Our common tune, with a syllable added to it, may be made to suit
the trimeter iambic, and may be sung lamentably enough:

“When War’s alarms first tore my Willy from my arms.
A friend who has accidentally taken up this sheet, tells me that he heard
this very chant, “Mo moo,” &c., on the coast opposite Corfu, in a house
where the family were weeping over the dead.
† From the tragedy of “Phaedra”: “she is trying to lead her nurse to men­
tion the name of Hippolytus, while she avoids it herself.
‡ His mother was said to have been a herb woman.
Next door to the hustings. He's a man in years,
A kind of a bean-fed* husky testy character,
Choleric and brutal at times, and partly deaf.
It's near about a month now, that he went
And bought a slave out of a tanner's yard,
A Paphlagonian born, and brought him home,
As wicked a slanderous wretch as ever lived.
This fellow, the Paphlagonian, has found out
The blind side of our master's understanding,
With favvning and wheedling in this kind of way:
" Would not you please to go to the bath, Sir? surely
It's not worth while to attend the courts to-day."†
And, " Would not you please to take a little refreshment?
And there's that nice hot broth—And here's the three-pence
You left behind you—And would not you order supper? "
Moreover, when we get things out of compliment
As a present for our master, he contrives
To snatch 'em and serve 'em up before our faces.
I'd made a Spartan cake at Pylos lately,
And mixed and kneaded it well, and watched the baking;
But he stole round before me and served it up:
And he never allows us to come near our master
To speak a word; but stands behind his back
At meal times, with a monstrous leathern fly-flap,
Slapping and whisking it round and rapping us off.
Sometimes the old man falls into moods and fancies,
Searching the prophecies till he gets bewildered;
And then the Paphlagonian plies him up,
Driving him mad with oracles and predictions.
And that's his harvest. Then he slanders us,
And gets us beaten and lashed, and goes his rounds.

---

* In allusion to the beans used in balloting.
† Sacrifices, with distribution of meat, and largesses to the people on holidays.

Bullying in this way, to squeeze presents from us:
"You saw what a lashing Hylas got just now;
You'd best make friends with me, if you love your lives.
Why then, we give him a trifle, or if we don't,
We pay for it; for the old fellow knocks us down,
And kicks us on the ground, and stamps and rages,
And tramples out the very guts of us—
[turning to Nicias]
So now, my worthy fellow; we must take
A fixed determination;—now's the time,
Which way to turn ourselves and what to do.
Niec. Our last determination was the best:
That which we settled to A' Be Cè Desert.

Dem. Aye, but we could not escape the Paphlagonian,
He overlooks us all; he keeps one foot
In Pylos, and another in the Assembly;
And stands with such a stature, stride and grasp;
That while his mouth is open in Etolia,*
One hand is firmly clenched upon the Lucrians,
And the other stretching forth to the Peribribèans.

Niec. Let's die then, once for all; that's the best way,
Only we must contrive to manage it,
Nobly and manfully in a proper manner.

Dem. Aye, aye. Let's do things manfully! that's my
maxim!

Niec. Well, there's the example of Themistocles—
To drink bull's blood: that seems a manly death.

Dem. Bull's blood! The blood of the grape, I say! good wine!

Who knows? it might inspire some plan, some project,
Some notion or other, a good draught of it!

* Etolia, Locrians, Peribribèans.
† In utter despondency, but with a sort of quiet quakerish composure.
‡ As before.
Nic. Wine truly! wine!—still hankering after liquor!
Can wine do anything for us? Will your drink
Enable you to arrange a plan to save us?
Can wisdom ever arise from wine, do ye think?

Dem. Do ye say so? You’re a poor spring-water pitcher!
A silly chilly soul. I’ll tell ye what:
*It’s a very presumptuous thing to speak of liquor,
As an obstacle to people’s understanding;
It’s the only thing for business and dispatch.
D’ye observe how individuals thrive and flourish
By dint of drink: they prosper in proportion;
They improve their properties; they get promotion;
Make speeches, and make interest, and make friends.
Come, quick now—bring me a lusty stoup of wine,
To moisten my understanding and inspire me.

Nic. Oh dear! your drink will be the ruin of us, Dem.
It will be the making of ye! Bring there

[Exilias.]

Nic. [in a sheepish silly tone of triumph].
How lucky for me it was, that I escaped
With the wine that I took!

Dem. [carelessly and bluntly]. Well, where’s the Paphlagonian?

Nic. [as before]. He’s fast asleep—within there, on his back,
On a heap of hides—the rascal! with his belly full,
With a hash of confiscations half-digested.

* Though Dem. has not been drinking, his speech has the tone of a drunken man.

Dem. That’s well! Now fill me a hearty lusty draught.
Nic. [formally and precisely].
Make the libation first, and drink this cup
To the good Genius.

Dem. [respiring after a long draught]. O most worthy
Genius!
Good Genius! ’tis your genius that inspires me!

[Demosthenes remains in a sort of drunken burlesque ecstasy.]

Nic. Why, what’s the matter?

Dem. I’m inspired to tell you,
That you must steal the Paphlagonian’s oracles
Whilst he’s asleep.*

Nic. Oh dear then, I’m afraid,
This Genius will turn out
My evil Genius. [Exit Nicias.

Dem. Come, I must meditate, and consult my pitcher;
And moisten my understanding a little more.

[The interval of Nicias’s absence is occupied by action
in dumb show: Demosthenes is enjoying himself and getting drunk in private.]

Nic. [re-entering with a packet].
How fast asleep the Paphlagonian was:
Lord bless me, how mortally he snored and stank.
However, I’ve contrived to carry it off,
The sacred oracle that he kept so secret—
I’ve stolen it from him.

Dem. [very drunk]. That’s my clever fellow!
Here give us hold; I must read ’em. Fill me a bumper.
In the meanwhile—make haste now. Let me see now—

* A general feature of human nature, nowhere more observable than among boys at school; where the poor timid soul is always dispatched upon the most perilous expeditions. Nicias is the fag—Demosthenes the big boy.
What have we got?—What are they,—these same papers?
Oh! oracles! . . . o—ra—cles!—Fill me a stoup of wine.

[In this part of the scene a contrast is kept up between the subordinate nervous eagerness of poor Nicias, and the predominant drunken phlegmatic indifference of Demosthenes; who is supposed to amuse himself with irritating the impatience of his companion; while he details to him by dribbles the contents of his own packet.]

Nic. [fidgeting and impatient after giving him the wine].
Come! come! what says the Oracle?

Dem. Fill it again!

Nic. Does the Oracle say, that I must fill it again?

Dem. [after tumbling over the papers with a hiccup].
O Bakis! *

Nic. What?

Dem. [with a sort of puzzled acquiescence].
Fill me the stoup this instant.

Nic. [with a sort of puzzled acquiescence].
Well, Bakis, I've been told, was given to drink;
He prophesied in his liquor people say.

Dem. [with the papers in his hand].
Aye, there it is—you rascally Paphlagonian!
This was the prophecy that you kept so secret.

Nic. What's there?

Dem. Why there's a thing to ruin him,
With the manner of his destruction, all foretold.

Nic. As how?

Dem. [very drunk]. Why the Oracle tells you how—distinctly—
And all about it—in a perspicuous manner—
That a jobber † in hemp and flax is first ordained
To hold the administration of affairs.

* Dem.'s articulation of this word is assisted by a hiccup.
† After the death of Pericles, Eucrates and Lysicles had each taken the lead for a short time.
S. S. Do you call me?

DEM. Yes, we called to you, to announce

The high and happy destiny that awaits you.

Nic. Come, now you should set him free from the in-

cumbrance

Of his table and basket; and explain to him

The tenor and the purport of the Oracle,

While I go back to watch the Paphlagonian. [Exit NICIAS.

DEM. [to the SAUSAGE-SELLER gravely].

Set those poor wares aside; and now—bow down

To the ground; and adore the powers of earth and heaven.

S. S. Heigh-day! Why, what do you mean?

DEM. O happy man!

Unconscious of your glorious destiny,

Now mean and unregarded; but to-morrow,

The mightiest of the mighty, Lord of Athens.

S. S. Come, master, what's the use of making game?

Why can't ye let me wash the guts and tripe,

And sell my sausages in peace and quiet?

DEM. O simple mortal, cast those thoughts aside!

Bid guts and tripe farewell! Look there!

[pointing to the audience]

The mighty assembled multitude before ye!

S. S. [with a grumble of indifference],

I see 'em.

DEM. You shall be their lord and master,

The sovereign and the ruler of them all,

Of the assembles and tribunals, fleets and armies;

You shall trample down the Senate under foot,

Confound and crush the generals and commanders,

ARREST, imprison, and confine in irons,

And feast and fornicate in the Council House.*

S. S. What, I?

DEM. Yes, you yourself: there's more to come.

Mount here; and from the trestles of your stall

Survey the subject islands circling round.

S. S. I see 'em.

DEM. And all their ports and merchant vessels?

S. S. Yes, all.

DEM. Then an't you a fortunate happy man?

An't you content? Come then for a further prospect—

Turn your right eye to Caria, and your left

To Carthage!—and contemplate both together.

S. S. Will it do me good, d'ye think, to learn to squint?

DEM. Not so; but everything you see before you

Must be disposed of at your high discretion,

By sale or otherwise; for the Oracle

Predestines you to sovereign power and greatness.

S. S. Are there any means of making a great man

Of a sausage-selling fellow such as I?

DEM. The very means you have, must make ye so,

Low breeding, vulgar birth, and impudence,

These, these must make ye, what you're meant to be.

S. S. I can't imagine that I'm good for much.

DEM. Alas! But why do ye say so? What's the

meaning

Of these misgivings? I discern within ye

A promise and an inward consciousness

* This speech is intended to express the sudden impression of reverence

with which Nicias is affected in the presence of the predestined supreme

Sausage-seller. He does not presume to address him; but obliquely

manifests his respect, by pointing out to Demosthenes (in his hearing) the

marks of attention to which he is entitled.

† "Carthage" must be the true reading; the right eye to Caria and the

left to "Chalcedon" would not constitute a squint.
Of greatness. Tell me truly: are ye allied
To the families of gentry?
S. S. Naugh, not I;
I'm come from a common ordinary kindred,
Of the lower order.

Dem. What a happiness!
What a footing will it give ye! What a groundwork
For confidence and favour at your outset!
S. S. But bless ye! only consider my education!
I can but barely read... in a kind of a way.

Dem. That makes against ye!—the only thing against
ye—
The being able to read, in any way:
For now; no lead nor influence is allowed
To liberal arts or learned education,
But to the brutal, base, and under-bred.
Embrace then and hold fast the promises
Which the oracles of the gods announce to you.
S. S. But what does the Oracle say?

Dem. Why thus it says,
In a figurative language, but withal
Most singularly intelligible and distinct,
Neatly expressed 'faith, concisely and tersely.*

"Moreover, when the eagle in his pride,
With crooked talons and a leathern hide,
Shall seize the black and blood-devouring snake;
Then shall the woeful tanpits quail and quake;
And mighty Jove shall give command and place,
To mortals of the sausage-selling race;
Unless they choose, continuing as before,
To sell their sausages for evermore."

* This is perfectly in character. Demosthenes (as we have seen) does
not profess to believe in the gods; yet we see that upon occasion he can
discuss the merit of the "sacred classics;" like other critics therefore, of
the same description, he does it with a sort of patronizing tone.

S. S. But how does this concern me? Explain it, will
ye?

Dem. The leathern eagle is the Paphlagonian.
S. S. What are his talons?

Dem. That explains itself—
Talons for peculation and rapacity.
S. S. But what's the snake?

Dem. The snake is clear and
obvious:
The snake is long and black, like a black-pudding;
The snake is filled with blood, like a black-pudding.
Our Oracle foretells then, that the snake
Shall baffle and overpower the leathern eagle.
S. S. These oracles hit my fancy! Notwithstanding...
I'm partly doubtful, how I could contrive...
To manage an administration altogether...?

Dem. The easiest thing in nature!—nothing easier!
Stick to your present practice: follow it up
In your new calling. Mangle, mince and mash,
Confound and hack, and jumble things together!
And interlard your rhetoric with lumps
Of mawkish sweet, and greasy flattery.
Be fulsome, coarse, and bloody! For the rest,
All qualities combine, all circumstances,
To entitle and equip you for command;
A filthy voice, a villainous countenance,
A vulgar birth, and parentage, and breeding.
Nothing is wanting, absolutely nothing.
And the oracles and responses of the gods,
And prophecies, all conspire in your behalf.
Place then this chaplet on your brows!—and worship
The anarchic powers; and rouse your spirits up
To encounter him.

S. S. But who do ye think will help me?
For all our wealthier people are alarmed,
And terrified at him; and the meaner sort
In a manner stupefied, grown dull and dumb.

DEM. Why there's a thousand lusty cavaliers,
Ready to back you, that detest and scorn him;
And every worthy well-born citizen;
And every candid critical spectator;
And I myself; and the help of heaven to boot.
And never fear; his face will not be seen,
For all the manufacturers of masks,
From cowardice, refused to model it.
It matters not; his person will be known:
Our audience is a shrewd one—they can guess—

NIC. [in alarm from behind the scenes].
Oh dear! oh dear! the Paphlagonian's coming.

Enter CLEON with a furious look and voice.

CLEON. By heaven and earth! you shall abide it dearly,
With your conspiracies and daily plots
Against the sovereign people! Hah! what's this?
What's this Chalcidian goblet doing here?
Are ye tempting the Chalcidians to revolt?*
Dogs! villains! every soul of ye shall die.

[The SAUSAGE-SELLER runs off in a fright.

DEM. Where are ye going? Where are ye running?
Stop!
Stand firm, my noble valiant Sausage-seller!
Never betray the cause. Your friends are nigh.

[to the CHORUS]
Cavaliers and noble captains! now's the time! advance in sight!
March in order—make the movement, and out-flank him on the right!

* The Chalcidians did in fact revolt in the following year; their intentions were probably suspected at the time.
THE KNIGHTS.

Close around him left and right; spit upon him; spurn and smite:
Spit upon him as you see; spurn and spit at him like me.
But beware, or he'll evade ye, for he knows the private track,
Where Eucrates * was seen escaping with the mill dust on his back.
CLEON. Worthy veterans of the jury, you that either right or wrong,
With my threepenny provision,† I've maintained and cherished long,
Come to my aid! I'm here waylaid—assassinated and betrayed!
CHOR. Rightly served! we serve you rightly, for your hungry love of self,
For your gross and greedy rapine, gormandizing by yourself;
You that ere the figs are gathered, pilfer with a privy twitch
Fat delinquents and defaulters, pulpy, luscious, plump, and rich;
Pinching, fingering, and pulling—tampering, selecting, culling,
With a nice survey discerning, which are green and which are turning,
Which are ripe for accusation, forfeiture, and confiscation.
Him besides, the wealthy man, retired upon an easy rent,
Hating and avoiding party, noble-minded, indolent,

* See note to p. 94.—He was also an owner of mills, as appears by the Scholiast.
† The juryman's fee, a means of subsistence to poor old men driven from their homes by the war.

THE KNIGHTS.

Fearful of official snares, intrigues and intricate affairs;
Him you mark; you fix and hook him, whilst he's gaping unawares;
At a fling, at once you bring him hither from the Chersonese.*
Down you cast him, roast and baste him, and devour him at your case.
CLEON. Yes! assault, insult, abuse me! this is the return, I find,
For the noble testimony, the memorial I designed:
Meaning to propose proposals, for a monument of stone,
On the which, your late achievements,‡ should be carved and neatly done.
CHOR. Out, away with him! the slave! the pompous empty fawning knave!
Does he think with idle speeches to delude and cheat us all?
As he does the doting elders, that attend his daily call.‡
Pelt him here, and bang him there; and here and there and everywhere.
CLEON. Save me, neighbours! O the monsters! O my side, my back, my breast!
CHOR. What, you're forced to call for help? You brutal overbearing pest.
S. S. [returning to Cleon].
I'll astound you with my voice; with my bawling looks and noise.
CHOR. If in bawling you surpass him, you'll achieve a victor's crown;
If again you overmatch him, in impudence, the day's our own.

* Of Thrace. Many Athenians possessed estates, and resided there for a quiet life.
† In the expedition to Corinth.
‡ The veterans of the jury. See note, p. 102.
CLEON. I denounce this traitor here, for sailing on clandestine trips,
With supplies of tripe and stuffing, to careen the Spartan ships.
S. S. I denounce then and accuse him, for a greater worse abuse:
That he steers his empty paunch, and anchors at the public board:
Running in without a lading, to return completely stored!
CHOR. Yes! and smuggles out, moreover, loaves and luncheons not a few,
More than ever Pericles, in all his pride, presumed to do.
CLEON. [in a thundering tone]. Dogs and villains, you shall die!
S. S. [in a louder, shriller tone].
Aye! I can scream ten times as high.
CLEON. I'll out-scream ye, and out-squall ye.
S. S. But I'll out-scream ye, and out-squall ye.
CLEON. I'll impeach you, whilst aboard,
Commanding on a foreign station.
S. S.* I'll have you sliced, and slashed, and scored.
CLEON. Your lion's skin of reputation,
Shall be flayed off your back and tanned.
S. S. I'll take those guts of yours in hand.
CLEON. Come, bring your eyes and mine to meet!
And stare at me without a wink!
S. S. Yes! in the market-place and street,
I had my birth and breeding too;
And from a boy, to blush or blink,
I scorn the thing as much as you.
CLEON. I'll denounce you if you mutter.
S. S. I'll douse ye the first word you utter.

* The threats of each party are in the terms of their respective trades.
Deafening all our ears with uproar, as you rave and howl and grin; Watching all the while the vessels with revenue sailing in. Like the tunny-fishers perched aloft, to look about and bawl, When the shoals are seen arriving, ready to secure a haul.

Cleon. I was aware of this affair, and every stitch of it I know, Where the plot was cobbled up and patched together, long ago. S. S. Cobbling is your own profession, tripe and sausages are mine: But the country folks complain, that in a fraudulent design, You retailed them skins of treaties, that appeared like trusty leather, Of a peace secure and lasting; but the wear-and-tear and weather Proved it all decayed and rotten, only fit for sale and show. Dem. Yes! a pretty trick he served me; there was I despatched to go, Trudged away to Pergase, but found upon arriving there, That myself and mv commission, both were out at heels and bare.

In a review of Mr. Mitchell's Aristophanes, a passage in his translation of one of the choruses is noted with particular commendation. It is said, "Mr. Mitchell has hit upon the very key-note of Aristophanes, whose choruses are so contrived throughout this play as to afford a relief and contrast to the vulgar acrimony of the dialogue;"

* The allusions in these lines relate to some incidents not recorded in history, some artifice by which Cleon had succeeded in deluding and disappointing the party; the country people in particular (long excluded from the enjoyment of their property) who were anxious for peace.

not in their logical and grammatical sense, but in their form and rhythm, and in the selection of the words, which if heard imperfectly, would appear to belong to a grave or tender or beautiful subject." If the occasion had admitted of it, this observation might have been applied more particularly to the first lines of each chorus; for we may remark instances in which the contrast of grave or graceful lines at the commencement was intended to give additional force to the vehemence of invective immediately following in the chorus itself. Thus, in the original of the chorus which is given above, an expression of wonder and awe* is conveyed to the ear by the mere rhythm of the first line, independent of, and in fact contradictory to, the sense of the words themselves, a kind of contrast which appeared unattainable in the English language. What could not, therefore, be accomplished by "form and rhythm" has in this instance been attempted by "the selection of words." But justificatory criticism has already been renounced, as absurd and tiresome. This note had been begun solely for the purpose of bringing under the notice of the reader, with due modification, the observation, somewhat too largely expressed, in the review above mentioned.

CHORUS.

Even in your tender years, And your early disposition, You betrayed an inward sense Of the conscious impudence, Which constitutes a politician.

Hence you squeeze and drain alone the rich milch kine of our allies; Whilst the son of Hippodamus licks his lips with longing eyes.

But now, with eager rapture we behold A mighty miscreant of baser mould! A more consummate ruffian! An energetic ardent ragamuffin!

Behold him there! He stands before your eyes,

* O altitudo!
THE KNIGHTS.

To bear you down, with a superior frown,
A fiercer stare,
And more incessant and exhaustless lies.

The metre of the lines which follow, namely, the tetrameter-iamble, is so essentially base and vulgar that no English song afforded a specimen fit to be quoted, and the songs themselves were not proper to be mentioned; at last, Mr. Cornewall Lewis, whose kind importunities had extorted the publication of the preceding play of "The Acharnians," suggested as a producible specimen the first line of a sufficiently vulgar but otherwise inoffensive song—

"A captain bold of Halifax, who lived in country quarters."

It would not be right that Mr. Lewis's name should be mentioned here without an acknowledgment of the obligations due to him, for his friendly zeal in forwarding that play through the press, and correcting some inaccuracies incidental to the work of a very unsystematic scholar.

The metre, of which so derogatory a character has been given, is always appropriated in the comedies of Aristophanes, to those scenes of argumentative altercation in which the ascendency is given to the more ignoble character; in this respect it stands in decided contrast with the anapæstic measure.

IAMBIC TETRAMETER.

CHOR. [to the Sausage-seller].
Now then do you, that boast a birth, from whence you might inherit,
And from your breeding have derived a manhood and a spirit,
Unbroken by the rules of art, untamed by education,
Show forth the native impudence and vigour of the nation!
S. S. Well; if you like, then, I'll describe the nature of him clearly,
The kind of rogue I've known him for.
CLEON. My friend, you're somewhat early.
First give me leave to speak.
S. S. I won't, by Jove! Aye. You may bellow!
I'll make you know, before I go, that I'm the baser fellow.

CHOR. Aye! stand to that! Stick to the point; and for a further glory,
Say that your family were base, time out mind before ye.
CLEON. Let me speak first!
S. S. I won't.
CLEON. You shall, by Jove!
S. S. I won't, by Jove, though!
CLEON. By Jupiter, I shall burst with rage!
S. S. No matter, I'll prevent you.
CHOR. No; don't prevent, for Heaven's sake! Don't hinder him from bursting.
CLEON. What means—what ground of hope have you—to dare to speak against me?
S. S. What! I can speak! and I can chop—garlic and lard and logic.
CLEON. Aye! You're a speaker, I suppose! I should enjoy to see you,
Like a pert scullion set to cook—to see your talents fairly
Put to the test, with hot blood-raw disjointed news arriving,*
Obliged to hash and season it, and dish it in an instant.
You're like the rest of 'em—the swarm of paltry weak pretenders.
You've made your pretty speech perhaps, and gained a little lawsuit
Against a merchant foreigner, by dint of water-drinking,
And lying long awake o' nights, composing and repeating,
And studying as you walked the streets, and wearing out the patience
Of all your friends and intimates, with practising beforehand:
And now you wonder at yourself, elated and delighted
At your own talent for debate—you silly saucy coxcomb.

* When the character of the debate is suddenly changed by the receipt of unexpected intelligence.
S. S. What's your own diet? How do you contrive to keep the city Passive and hushed—What kind of drink drives ye to that presumption?

CLEON. Why mention any man besides, that's capable to match me;
That after a sound hearty meal of tunny-fish and cutlets,
Can quaff my gallon; and at once, without premeditation,
With slang and jabber overpower the generals at Pylos. *

S. S. But I can eat my paunch of pork, my liver and my haslets,
And scoop the sauce with both my hands; and with my dirty fingers
I'll seize old Nicias by the throat, and choke the grand debaters.

CHOR. We like your scheme in some respects; but still that style of feeding,
Keeping the sauce all to yourself, appears a gross proceeding.

CLEON. But I can domineer and dine on mullets at Miletus.

S. S. And I can eat my shins of beef, and farm the mines of silver.

CLEON. I'll burst into the Council House, and storm and blow and bluster.

S. S. I'll blow the wind into your tail, and kick you like a bladder.

CLEON. I'll tie you neck and heels at once, and kick ye to the kennel.

CHOR. Begin with us then! Try your skill!—kicking us all together!

CLEON. I'll have ye pilloried in a trice.

S. S. I'll have you tried for cowardice.

* See Mitford, ch. xv., sect. 10, p. 293.

CLEON. I'll tan your hide to cover seats.

S. S. Yours shall be made a purse for cheats.

CLEON. Dog I'll pin you to the ground
With ten thousand tenter-hooks.

S. S. I'll equip you for the cooks,
Neatly prepared, with skewers and lard.

CLEON. I'll pluck your eyebrows off, I will.

S. S. I'll cut your collops out, I will.

It is evident that a scuffle or wrestling match takes place here between the two rivals. It continues during the verses of Demosthenes and those of the Chorus, the last of which mark that the Sausage-seller has the advantage; and the Sausage-seller's speech of four lines which follows, implies that he is at the same time exhibiting his adversary in a helpless posture.

It is to be observed that the palestra was not a mere school of wrestling or boxing. The attention of the masters of the palestra, like the dancing-masters of former times in France and England, was directed to form their pupils to a general dignity and elegance of carriage. Hence all awkward or indecent effort was disallowed in the palestra of the better educated class. But, as wrestling was a universal national exercise, it would of course be practised vulgarly amongst the vulgar, and there would be many tricks and casts retained and practised by the lowest class which were rejected by the more dignified palestra. The Sausage-seller was represented as foiling his opponent by some unbeknown unsightly effort which was characteristic of a town blackguard. Thus the scuffle between them formed a kind of dumb show, analogous to, and illustrative of the dialogue; exhibiting in the triumph of the Sausage-seller the peculiar advantages reserved for superior impudence and vulgarity both in word and deed.

DEMOSTHENES.

Yes, by Jove! and like a swine,
Dangling at the butcher's door,

* It is well known that purses made from the skins of different animals are more or less lucky. Among ourselves the skin of a weasel, or of a black cat, is esteemed the most universally lucky.
THE KNIGHTS.

Dress him cleanly, neat and fine,
Washed and scalded o'er and o'er;
Strutting out in all his pride,
With his carcase open wide,
And a skewer in either side;
While the cook, with keen intent,
By the steady rules of art,
Scrutinizes every part,
The tongue, the throat, the maw, the vent.

CHORUS.

Some clement may prove more fierce than fire!
Some viler scoundrel may be seen,
Than ever yet has been!
And many a speech hereafter, many a word,
More villainous, than ever yet was heard.
We marvel at thy prowess and admire!
Therefore proceed!
In word and deed,
Be firm and bold,
Keep steadfast hold!

Only keep your hold upon him. Persevere as you began;
He'll be daunted and subdued; I know the nature of the man.

S. S. Such as here you now behold him, all his life has he been known.

Till he reaped a reputation, in a harvest not his own;
Now he shows the sheaves* at home, that he clandestinely conveyed, Tied and bound and heaped together, till his bargain can be made.

CHORUS.

Mark his visage! and behold,
How brazen, unabashed, and bold!
How the colour keeps its place
In his face!

CLEON. Let me be the vilest thing, the mattress that Cratinus* stains;
Or be forced to learn to sing, Morsimus's† tragic strains;
If I don't despise and loath, scorn and execrate ye both.

CHORUS.

Active, eager, airy thing!
Ever hovering on the wing,
Ever hovering and discovering Golden sweet secreted honey,
Nature's mintage and her money.
May thy maw be purged and scoured,
From the gobbets it devoured;
By the emetic drench of law!
With the cheerful ancient saw,
Then we shall rejoice and sing,
"Chanting out with hearty glee,
"Fill a bumper merrily,
For the merry news I bring!"
But he, the shrewd and venerable Manciple‡ of the public table,

* The Spartan prisoners taken at Pylos, and kept in the most severe confinement.
‡ The old butler and steward of the Prytaneum, who had hitherto been used to well-bred company and civil treatment, would be overjoyed at his deliverance from such a guest as Cleon.
Will chant and chuckle and rejoice,
With heart and voice.

CLEON. May I never eat a slice, at any public sacrifice,
If your effrontery and pretence, shall daunt my steadfast
impudence.

S. S. Then, by the memory which I value, of all the
bastings in our alley,
When from the dog butcher's tray I stole the lumps of meat
away.
I trust to match you with a feat, and do credit to my meat,
Credit to my meat and feeding, and my bringing up and
breeding.

CLEON. Dog's meat! What a dog art thou! But I shall
dog thee fast enow.

[Cleon pays no attention to the short dialogue which
follows between the Sausage-seller and the
Chorus. The actor's part was in dumb show,
exhibiting a mimicry of the Demagogue's usual
gesture and deportment, when exciting himself in
preparation for a vehement burst of oratory.]

S. S. Then, there were other petty tricks, I practised as a
child;
Haunting about the butchers' shops, the weather being
mild.
"See, boys," says I, "the swallow there! Why summer's
come I say,"
And when they turned to gape and stare, I snatched a steak
away.

CHOR. A clever lad you must have been, you managed
matters rarely,
To steal at such an early day, so seasonably and fairly.
S. S. But if by chance they spied it, I contrived to hide
it handily;
Clapping it in between my hams, tight and close and even;
Calling on all the powers above, and all the gods in heaven;

S. S. Then I shall hand my sausages, and reef 'em close
and tight,
And steer away before the wind, and run you out of
sight.

DEM. And I shall go, to the hold below, to see that all
is right.

[Exit.

CLEON. By the holy goddess I declare,
Rogue and robber as you are,
I'll not brook it, or overlook it;
The public treasure that you stole,
I'll force you to refund the whole . . .

CHOR. [Keep near and by—the gale grows high.)

CLEON. [in continuation]

. . . Ten talents, I could prove it here,
Were sent to you from Potidea.

S. S. Well, will you take a single one
To stop your bawling and have done?

CHOR. Yes, I'll be bound—he'll compound,
And take a share—the wind grows fair.
This hurricane will overblow,
Fill the sails and let her go!
THE KNIGHTS.

CLEON. I'll indict ye, I'll impeach,
I'll denounce ye in a speech;
With four several accusations,
For your former peculations,
Of a hundred talents each.

S. S. But I'll denounce ye,
And I'll trounce ye,
With accusations half a score;
Half a score, for having left
Your rank in the army; and for theft
I'll charge ye with a thousand more.

CLEON. I'll rummage out your pedigree,
And prove that all your ancestry
Were sacrilegious and accurst.*

S. S. I'll prove the same of yours; and first
The foulest treasons and the worst—
Their deep contrivance to conceal
Plots against the common weal;
Which I shall publish and declare—
Publish, and depose, and swear.

CLEON. Plots, concealed and hidden! Where?
S. S. Where? Where plots have always tried
To hide themselves—beneath a hide!

CLEON. Go for a paltry vulgar slave.
S. S. Get out for a designing knave.
CHOR. Give him back the cuff you got!
CLEON. Murder! help! a plot! a plot!
I'm assaulted and beset!
CHOR. Strike him harder! harder yet!
Pelt him,—rap him,
Slash him,—slap him,
Across the chops there, with a wipe

---

* Many of the first families were involved in the guilt of a sacrilegious massacre, committed nearly 200 years before. See Mr. Clinton's "Fasti Olymp." 40.

---

THE KNIGHTS.

Of your entrails and your tripe!* Keep him down—the day's your own.
Of your entrails and your tripe!* Keep him down—the day's your own.
O cleverest of human kind! the stoutest and the boldest,
The saviour of the State, and us, the friends that thou beholdest;
No words can speak our gratitude; all praise appears too little.
You've fairly done the rascal up, you've nicked him to a tittle.

CLEON. By the holy goddess, it's not new to me
This scheme of yours. I've known the job long since,
The measurement and the scantling of it all,
And where it was shaped out and tacked together.

CHOR. Aye! There it is! You must exert yourself;†
Come, try to match him again with a carpenter's phrase.

S. S. Does he think I have not tracked him in his intrigues
At Argos?—his pretence to make a treaty
With the people there?—and all his private parley
With the Spartans?—There he works and blows the coals;
And has plenty of other irons in the fire.

CHOR. Well done, the blacksmith beats the carpenter.†

S. S. [in continuation]
And the envoys that come here, are all in a tale;
All beating time to the same tune. I tell ye,
It's neither gold nor silver, nor the promises,
Nor the messages you send me by your friends,
That will ever serve your turn; or hinder me
From bringing all these facts before the public.

CLEON. Then I'll set off this instant to the Senate;
To inform them of your conspiracies and treasons,
Your secret nightly assemblies and cabals,

---

* A slap on the face of this kind is proverbial, in Spain, as the most outrageous of all insults.
† In these passages, the poet marks the degradation of public oratory, infected with vulgar jargon and low metaphors.
Your private treaty with the king of Persia,  
Your correspondence with Boeotia,  
And the business that you keep there in the cheese-press,  
Close packed you think, and ripening out of sight.  
S. S. Ah! cheese? Is cheese any cheaper there, d'ye hear?  
Cleon. By Hercules! I'll have ye crucified!  
Chorus to the S. S.  
[Exit Cleon.]

Well, how do you feel your heart and spirits now?  
Rouse up your powers! If ever in your youth  
You swindled and forswore as you profess;  
The time is come to show it. Now this instant  
He's hurrying headlong to the Senate House;  
To tumble amongst them like a thunderbolt;  
To accuse us all, to rage, and storm, and rave.  
S. S. Well, I'll be off then. But these guts and pudding,  
I must put them by the while, and the chopping knife.  
Chor. Here take this lump of lard, to 'ooint your neck with;  
The grease will give him the less hold upon you,  
With the gripe of his accusations.  
S. S. That's well thought of.  
Chor. And here's the garlic. Swallow it down!  
S. S. What for?  
Chor. It will prime you up,* and make you fight the better.  
Make haste!  
S. S. Why, so I do.  
Chor. Remember now—Show blood and game. Drive at him and denounce him!  
Dash at his comb, his coxcomb, cuff it soundly!

* Game-cocks are dieted with garlic, see "Acharnians," p. 21, Theorus's warning to Dicæopolis, where a similar note should have been given.

Peck, scratch, and tear, conculate, clapperclaw!  
Bite both his wattles off, and gobble 'em up!  
And then return in glory to your friends.  
[Exit S. S.]

Chorus.

Well may you speed  
In word and deed.  
May all the powers of the market-place  
Grant ye protection, and help, and grace,  
With strength of lungs and front and brain;  
With a crown of renown, to return again.  
[turning to the audience]  
But you that have heard and applauded us here,  
In every style and in every way,  
Grant us an ear, and attend for a while,  
To the usual old anapestic essay.

The following Parabasis has been already noticed (p. 44 of "The Acharnians") in the long preliminary notice prefixed to the Parabasis of that play; but the inference which is there so concisely assumed in the foot-note, will be better and more conveniently estimated, when placed in juxtaposition with the composition itself. It has been said, in brief and strong terms, that the poet had become the poetical serf of the community. Our knowledge of antiquity is too scanty, to enable us to define precisely the mode and degree of this vassalage, to which he thus voluntarily subjected himself; but it is evident, that by demanding (as the text has it) a chorus for himself, he was in effect doing that which is expressed in the translation, namely, embracing a profession, from which he could not retreat. The whole tenor of the following Parabasis turns upon the decisive and irrevocable step, which the poet (after long hesitation, and resisting the importunity of his friends) had at length determined to take, undeterred by the discouraging example of his predecessors in the same line, whom he enumerates and describes, devoting himself irrevocably and exclusively to the composition of comedy.  
Yet the poet was already publicly known as the author of three comedies; "The Daideis," in which he had exhibited the contrast of two young men, brothers; the one, steady and manly, according to the old fashion, instructed in the old music and poetry, addicted to
towered, with his father in the country, a lover of hunting and rural sports; the other, a thoroughly depraved town rake—a scamp of that new school, of which Alcibiades was the patron and the model; aspiring to distinguish himself by foppery, litigation, and speculating. That excellent comedy of Gresset's, "Le Méchant," may be considered as somewhat analogous to this—produced with the same intention, and in a state of society and manners not altogether dissimilar.

His second play, "The Babylonians," has been already mentioned (see "The Acharnians," his third play, is generally speaking a comic pleading for the rights of persons.

"We have made a wide digression in our way to a very unsatisfactory conclusion. It may be said: we see very clearly, from what has been already stated, that Aristophanes was already an avowed writer for the comic theatre; regarded as responsible for his productions, when they were deemed objectionable; justifying them himself in person in the first instance, and afterwards under a feigned character, in a subsequent drama. What then was the change in his condition and prospects which was produced by demanding a chorus for himself? A term as it appears of great import; implying a devotion of himself exclusively to the task of writing for the stage. What were the emoluments and privileges attached to this profession of a comic author, thus authentically assumed? What, on the other hand, were the disadvantages and disabilities, by which those privileges and emoluments were counterbalanced? This is a question, of which the learning and industry of continental scholars may perhaps procure a solution, if they have not already afforded it, to those who are conversant in the language and literature of Germany. But in the meanwhile may be deduced from the testimony of the poet himself. It appears from the scene of Euripides in "The Acharnians," that the author must have been entitled to the dress of the actors; and his perquisites probably extended to the other properties (as they are called) of the stage: with the exception of those which were permanent and immovable. We find the poet thus speaking of himself in the Parabasis of "The Peace," contrasting his own conduct with that of other contemporary comic authors— he says (v. 763):

"On former occasions he never made use
Of the credit he gained, to corrupt and seduce;
But packed up his arts, after gaining the day,
Contended and joyous, and so went away."

We find, moreover, that the comic poets received a salary from the State; for in the play of "The Frogs," exhibited almost at the close of the war, at a time of great pecuniary difficulty, it seems that their pay was reduced. And the poet introduces his Chorus of happy spirits in the Elysian fields, excommunicating the economists—in company with other reprobates and profane persons who are warned to withdraw from the sacred rites:—they include, in their interdict,

"All statesmen retrenching the fees and the salaries
Of theatrical bards in revenge for the raillerys
And jests and lampoons of this holy solemnity."

This appears evidently not to have been serious; or if serious, would have been very unreasonable; for the retrenchment at that period was universal, extending even to the omnipotent jurymen, who were reduced from a daily pay of three oboli, to two. Whatever the
From the question of emoluments we may turn to that of privilèges. Eupolis) there is no trace to be met with of any personal vengeance. 

Interior may have been, it seems, as is suggested above, not to have been one which was seriously complained of; and we may safely infer, from the general munificence of the Athenians in matters of art, and from their peculiar passion for the theatre, that in better and more prosperous times the allowances made to the comic poets must have been sufficiently liberal—at least, to the three successful competitors; for there were three dramatic prizes, assigned to the first, second, and third best play; a circumstance, which of itself implies a considerable pecuniary recompense; for the third, the least of all, must have been worth having in a pecuniary view; otherwise, to be ranked as a third-rate poet would have been felt as an unqualified mortification. Supposing the prizes to have been merely honorary, no third prize could have existed; for it could never have been considered as an honour.

From the question of emoluments we may turn to that of privilèges and immunities; and here, in the absence of positive authority, we may be contented for the present, with general inferences and analogy. According to the notions of heathen antiquity, a professed comic poet would have been considered as a person devoted to the service of Bacchus; a certain character of inviolability must therefore have been attached to him, in common with other persons separated and set apart from the common concerns of the State, and dedicated for life to the service of any other deity. Though modified no doubt in later times, this principle was essentially inherent in the Grecian mind. The slaughter of a poet, "a servant of the Muses," was condemned as an act of sacrilege; and it was in these terms, that the assassin of Archilochus was excommunicated by the Oracle, and expelled from the temple, which he had presumed to enter. It is not conceivable, that these feelings, however modified, could have been altogether extinct, in the times of which we are now treating; and it is a singular fact, considering the enormous outrages and attacks upon private character, perpetrated by the comic poets, that with the exception of the exploded fable of the death of Enpis) there is no trace to be met with of any personal vengeance directed against any of them. The comic poets have been spoken of above, as persons separate and set apart from the ordinary concerns of the State; and so they must have been, either by positive law, or by established and authoritative custom; for it is not to be supposed, that to any man standing in all other respects upon an equal footing with his fellow-citizens, the privilege should have been allowed of assailing them with unlimited ribaldry and abuse. Whatever may be thought of such a privilege in modern times, it was certainly not consonant to the spirit of antiquity, to allow it to be enjoyed by any individual, unaccompanied with corresponding disabilities. The office of a comic poet, during the reign of the Athenian democracy, has not been unaptly compared to that of the court jester during the Middle Ages. They were both of them authorized to take the most extraordinary liberties, in reflections on the sovereign, and the highest persons in the State; but theirs was a situation obviously incompatible with the exercise of any other office or privilege. The parallel may be carried further; for it would appear, from many recorded instances, that of these royal jesters many must have been men, not only of a lively fancy and imagination, but of just feelings and a sound judgment, whose privileged sallies occasionally directed the attention of the sovereign to truths which could not have been conveyed to him by any other channel. Aristophanes was certainly a most judicious though ineffectual adviser to the multitudinous sovereign, whom it was his office to amuse; and Charles of Burgundy might have lived and died in prosperity, if his counsels had been moderated by the sarcasms of his jester.

But to return to our subject: thus far, in the absence of direct and positive information, an attempt has been made, by conjecture and inference, to define the new position in which the poet was placing himself, as a member of the community to which he belonged; whether in this respect he had any reason to repent of his resolution, it would be idle and superfluous to risk any conjecture; but in regard to his success as an author, the forebodings expressed in the Parabasis appear to have been verified. Up to this time, while unengaged and at liberty, he had been courted by the public, and indulged with applause and success; for the strong feeling excited in the public by his play of "The Babylonians," at first hostile, and gradually (like their representatives the Chorus of Acharnians) subduing into acquiescence and approbation, must have been felt as more than an equivalent to the highest theatrical success. But he was now irrevocably engaged in the service of the public: the first prize, as a kind of premium for enlisting, was awarded to the present play, the first which he exhibited as a regular writer for the stage; but from this time he was destined, like his predecessors, to experience the rigorous and caprices of theatrical discipline. His next play was "The Clouds," in which, following up the design of "The Daitaleis," he had traced to its source that sudden change in morality and manners, of which the outward manifestations had been exhibited in the former play. This play of "The Clouds," which he affirms (adjoining Bacchus as the patron deity of theatrical poets) to have been the best that ever was written, was rejected. The play of
"The Wasps," in which he thus asserted the merit of "The Clouds," was acted in the following year, and obtained the first prize. But we find that another mortification had in the meanwhile befallen him, in the diminished zeal and ardour of his friends—he had been, as the phrase is, "had up" by Cleon before the Senate, and subjected to the infliction of a severe invective; during which time, he complains, that his friends and partizans who were in attendance, and upon whose countenance he depended, "had shown themselves indifferent and even amused." They imagined, no doubt, that being once engaged, he must go on. But he tells them, that he does not mean to compromise himself to the same extent in future; and reminds them of the fable of the vine, which being left unsupported, ceased to produce fruit (v. 1291):

"So (the story says) the stake deserted and betrayed the vine."

Here then we trace a turn in the poet's mind; he became less of a public personage: and though his fancy and wit remained the same, and his principles continued unchanged; and though his courage and spirit occasionally broke forth in public emergencies, yet having adopted the stage as his occupation, he approached more nearly to the common standard of theatrical writers; and he might have made the same complaint, which was uttered by Shakespeare:

"So that almost my nature is subdued
To what it deais in, like the dyer's hand."

But the text is already too much clogged with this long interpolation of prose. We will not stop, therefore, to lament over the loss of "The Daitales" and "The Babylonians," composed at an earlier period, and with an unbroken spirit.

But the money-loving spirit of our age manifests itself even in our literary researches, and we cannot refrain, even with respect to an ancient poet who lived 2300 years ago, from the invariable inquiry—

What was he worth?

It may be inferred then, from grounds of presumption too long to be detailed here, that he must have belonged to the class of the knights. Now the knights were rated (according to the modus fixed by Solon) at an amount of 300 bushels of com or corn at five shillings a bushel); or as for the sum total of their income? Or as being that portion of it, which in cases of emergency was exigible for the service of the State? Those students of antiquity, who are not endowed with the faculty of digesting gross absurdities, are under great obligations to Mr. Boeck, for having relieved them from the cruel necessity of being constrained to believe, that a man with £25 a year (taking corn at five shillings a bushel) was bound to keep a war-horse, and to serve in the cavalry at his own expense; or that another with an income of £225 (estimated according to the same permanent standard of value) could have been charged with the expenses of a ship of war—a proposition, we conceive, wholly contradictory to the experience of the members of the Yacht Club. Mr. Boeck has shown, that those sums were the extreme rates of taxation to which the individuals of these classes were subject; a rate which was not always exacted in full; and which we may suppose, at the utmost, to have been a double tithe, or four shillings in the pound, a rate of taxation to which, in difficult times, our own country was contented to submit. The elucidation of this point is by far the greatest service which Mr. Boeck has rendered to ancient literature, in the whole of his accurate and learned work. To have dissipated these misapprehensions, which, as long as they were implicitly adopted, diffused an air of utter incredibility and unreality over the whole system of antiquity, is a result far more important than the development of details hitherto unknown and unexamined.

This discussion, already too long, has been prolonged thus far for the sake of restating Mr. Boeck's discovery; which has been unaccountably overlooked in a recent publication.

With respect to the poet, we may safely conclude, that he was in tolerably easy circumstances; and we find accordingly that he was able to give away some of his plays with their contingent emoluments: among the rest the very play ("The Frogs") in which he complained of the new retrenchment, and denounced an anathema against the economists.

PARABASIS.

If a veteran author had wished to engage
Our assistance to-day, for a speech from the stage;
We scarce should have granted so bold a request;
But this author of ours, as the bravest and best,
Deserves an indulgence denied to the rest.

For the courage and vigour, the scorn and the hate,
With which he encounters the pests of the State;
A thorough-bred seaman, intrepid and warm,
Steering outright, in the face of the storm.

But now for the gentle reproaches he bore
On the part of his friends, for refraining before
To embrace the profession, embarking for life
In theatrical storms and poetical strife.
He begs us to state, that for reasons of weight, 
He has lingered so long, and determined so late. 
For he deemed the achievements of comedy hard, 
The boldest attempt of a desperate bard! 
The Muse he perceived was capricious and coy, 
Though in any were courting her few could enjoy. 
And he saw without reason, from season to season, 
Your humour would shift, and turn poets adrift, 
Requiting old friends with unkindness and treason, 
Discarded in scorn as exhausted and worn. 

Seeing Magnes's fate, who was reckoned of late 
For the conduct of comedy captain and head; 
That so oft on the stage, in the flower of his age, 
Had defeated the Chorus his rivals had led; 
With his sounds of all sort, that were uttered in sport, 
With whims and vagaries unheard of before, 
With feathers and wings, and a thousand gay things, 
That in frolicsome fancies his Choruses wore— 
When his humour was spent, did your temper relent, 
To requite the delight that he gave you before? 
We beheld him displaced, and expelled and disgraced, 
When his hair and his wit were grown aged and hoar. 

Then he saw, for a sample, the dismal example 
Of noble Cratinus so splendid and ample, 
Full of spirit and blood, and enlarged like a flood; 
Whose copious current tore down with its torrent, 
Oaks, ashes and yew, with the ground where they grew, 
And his rivals to boot, wrenched up by the root; 
And his personal foes, who presumed to oppose, 
All drowned and abolished, dispersed and demolished, 
And drifted headlong, with a deluge of song. 

And his airs and his tunes, and his songs and lampoons, 
Were recited and sung, by the old and the young— 
At our feasts and carousals what poet but he? 
And "The fair Amphibride" and "The Sycophant Tree," 

"Masters and masons and builders of verse! — 
Those were the tunes that all tongues could rehearse; 
But since in decay, you have cast him away, 
Stript of his stops and his musical strings, 
Battered and shattered, a broken old instrument, 
Shoved out of sight among rubberish things.

His garlands are faded, and what he deems worst, 
His tongue and his palate are parching with thirst; 
And now you may meet him alone in the street, 
Wearied and worn, tattered and torn, 
All decayed and forlorn, in his person and dress; 
Whom his former success should exempt from distress. 
With subsistence at large, at the general charge, 
And a seat with the great, at the table of state,* 
There to feast every day, and preside at the play 
In splendid apparel, triumphant and gay. 

Seeing Crates the next, always teased and perplexed, 
With your tyrannous temper tormented and vexed; 
That with taste and good sense, without waste or expense, 
From his snug little hoard, provided your board, 
With a delicate treat, economic and neat. 

Thus hitting or missing, with crowns or with hissing, 
Year after year, he pursued his career, 
For better or worse, till he finished his course. 
These precedents held him in long hesitation; 
He replied to his friends, with a just observation, 
"That a seaman in regular order is bred, 
To the oar, to the helm, and to look out ahead; 
With diligent practice has fixed in his mind 
The signs of the weather, and changes of wind. 
And when every point of the service is known, 
Undertakes the command of a ship of his own." 

* The Prytaneum.
THE KNIGHTS.

For reasons like these,
If your judgment agrees,
That he did not embark,
Like an ignorant spark,
Or a troublesome lout,
To puzzle and bother, and blunder about,
Give him a shout,
At his first setting out!
And all pull away
With a hearty huzza
For success to the play!
Send him away,
Smiling and gay,
Shining and florid,
With his bald forehead!

The text contains nearly all that is known of two of the three poets here mentioned, Magnes and Crates; the last is recorded, as having become distinguished in the second year of the 82 Olymp., thirty-six years before the exhibition of "The Knights," Magnes must have been older. Of Cratinus some few fragments are still in existence: he lived to vindicate himself from the offensive commiseration here bestowed him, by gaining the first prize in the next year, when the comedy of "The Clouds" was rejected.

SYRUPH.

Neptune, lord of land and deep,
From the lofty Sunian steep,
With delight surveying
The fiery-footed steeds,
Frolicking and neighing
As their humour leads—
And rapid cars contending
Venturous and forward,
Where splendid youths are spending
The money that they borrowed.
Thence downward to the ocean,
And the calmer show
Of the dolphin's motion
In the depths below;
And the glittering galleys
Gallantly that steer,
When the squadron sallies,
With wages in arrear.
List, O list!
Listen and assist,
Thy Chorus here!
Mighty Saturn's son!
The support of Phormion,*
In his victories of late;
To the fair Athenian State
More propitious far,
Than all the gods that are,
In the present war.

EPIREMEA.

Let us praise our famous fathers, let their glory be recorded
On Minerva's mighty mantle† consecrated and embroidered.
That with many a naval action and with infantry by land,
Still contending, never ending, strove for empire and command.
When they met the foe, disdaining to compute a poor account
Of the number of their armies, of their muster and amount:

* A most able and successful naval commander.
† This mantle was an enormous piece of tapestry adorned with the actions and figures of the naval heroes and protecting deities. It was renewed every year; and was carried to the temple, at the Panathenian procession, suspended and displayed from a tall mast fixed on a movable carriage. See Mr. Wordsworth's "Attica," p. 184.
But whene'er at wrestling matches* they were worsted in the fray;
Wiped their shoulders from the dust, denied the fall, and fought away.
Then the generals† never claimed precedence, or a separate seat,
Like the present mighty captains; or the public wine or meat.
As for us, the sole pretension suited to our birth and years,
Is with resolute intention, as determined volunteers,
To defend our fields and altars, as our fathers did before;
Claiming as a recompense this easy boon, and nothing more:
When our trials with peace are ended, not to view us with malignity;
When we're curried, sleek and pampered, prancing in our pride and dignity.

**ANTISTROPHI.**

It will be seen that there is a want of correspondence and proportion between the strophe and antistrophe; the first has been enlarged, to give scope for the development of the poetic imagery, tinged with burlesque, which appears in the original. In atonement for this irregularity, the antistrophe, which offered no such temptation, is given as an exact metrical facsimile of the original. In this respect, it may at least have some merit as a curiosity. The only variation consists in a triple, instead of a double, rhyme.

Mighty Minerva! thy command
Rules and upholds this happy land;
Attica, famed in every part,
With a renown for arms and art,

A  **NTEPIRREMA.**

Let us sing the mighty deeds of our illustrious noble steeds.
They deserve a celebration for their service heretofore,
Charges and attacks, exploits enacted in the days of yore:
These, however, strike me less, as having been performed ashore.
But the wonder was to see them, when they fairly went aboard,
With canteens and bread and onions, victualled and completely stored,
Then they fixed and dipped their oars beginning all to shout and neigh,
Just the same as human creatures, "Pull away, boys! Pull away!"

---

* Thirty-two years before this time, the Athenians, after being foiled in a great battle at Tanagra, risked another general action at Oinophuta, in which they were victorious, only sixty-two days after the first!—"Fasti Hellenici," 01. 81.
† Tolmides and Myronides, who commanded in the battles here alluded to.
"Bear a hand there, Roan and Sorrel! Have a care there,
Black and Bay!
Then they leapt ashore at Corinth; and the lustier younger sort
Strolled about to pick up litter,* for their solace and disport:
And devoured the crabs of Corinth, as a substitute for clover.
So that a poetic Crabbe,† exclaimed in anguish "All is over!
What awaits us, mighty Neptune, if we cannot hope to keep
From pursuit and persecution in the land or in the deep."

The poet Carkinus (Crab) had produced a tragedy, on the subject of the daughter of a king of Corinth; who merely, from bathing in the sea, had become unconsciously pregnant by Neptune. The lines here quoted from it were a complaint of the impossibility of preserving the honour of illustrious families from the licentious aggressions of the gods.

Chor. [to the Sausage-seller].
O best of men! thou tightest heartiest fellow!
What a terror and alarm had you created
In the hearts of all your friends by this delay.
But since at length in safety you return,
Say what was the result of your attempt.
S. S. The result is; you may call me Nickoboulus;
For I've nicked the Boule there, the Senate, capitaly.

CHORUS.
Then we may chant amain
In an exulting strain,

* The usual licentious excesses of an invading army.
† The poet Carkinus.

With ecstasy triumphant bold and high,
O thou!
That not in words alone, or subtle thought,
But more in manly deed,
Hast merited, and to fair achievement brought!
Relate at length and tell
The event as it befell:
So would I gladly pass a weary way;
Nor weary would it seem,
Attending to the theme,
Of all the glories of this happy day.

[In a familiar tone, as if clapping him on the shoulder.]
*Come, my jolly worthy fellow, never fear!
We're all delighted with you—let us hear!
S. S. Aye, aye—It's well worth hearing, I can tell ye:
I followed after him to the Senate House;
And there was he, storming, and roaring, driving
His thunderbolts about him, bowling down
His biggest words, to crush the cavaliers,
Like stones from a hill-top; calling them traitors,
Conspirators—what not? There sat the Senate
With their arms folded, and their eyebrows bent,
And their lips puckered, with the grave aspect
Of persons utterly humbugged and bamboozled.
Seeing the state of things, I paused awhile,
Praying in secret with an under voice:
"Ye influential impudential powers
Of sanciness and jabber, slang a d jaw!
Ye spirits of the market-place and street,
Where I was reared and bred—befriend me now!
Grant me a voluble utterance, and a vast
Unbounded voice, and steadfast impudence!"

* The encouragement which the poet administers, to himself in fact, is not out of place; he is preparing to attack the Senate, with the most contemptuous ridicule.
Whilst I thus thought and prayed, on the right hand,
I heard a sound of wind distinctly broken!
I seized the omen at once; and bouncing up,
I burst among the crowd, and bustled through,
And bolted in at the wicket, and bawled out:
"News! news! I've brought you news! the best of
news!"
Yes, Senators, since first the war began,
There never has been known, till now this morning,
Such a haul of pilchards." Then they smiled and seemed
All tranquilized and placid at the prospect
Of pilchards being likely to be cheap.
I then proceeded and proposed a vote
To meet the emergence secretly and suddenly:
To seize at once the trays of all the workmen,
And go with them to market to buy pilchards,
Before the price was raised. Immediately
They applauded, and sat gaping all together,
Attentive and admiring. He perceived it;
And framed a motion, suited as he thought
To the temper of the Assembly. "I move," says he,
"That on occasion of this happy news,
We should proclaim a general thanksgiving;
With a festival moreover, and a sacrifice
Of a hundred head of oxen; to the goddess."
Then seeing he meant to drive me to the wall
With his hundred oxen, I overbid him at once;
And said "two hundred," and proposed a vow,
For a thousand goats to be offered to Diana,
Whenever sprats should fall to forty a penny.
With that the Senate smiled upon me again;
And he grew stupefied and lost, and stammering;
And attempting to interrupt the current business,
Was called to order, and silenced and put down.
Then they were breaking up to buy their pilchards:
But he must needs persist, and beg for a hearing—
"For a single moment—for a messenger—
For a herald that was come from Lacedæmon,
With an offer of peace—for an audience to be given him."
But they broke out in an uproar all together:
"Peace truly! Peace forsooth! Yes, now's their time;
I warrant 'em; when pilchards are so plenty.
They've heard of it; and now they come for peace!
No! No! No peace! The war must take its course."
Then they called out to the Presidents to adjourn;
And scrambled over the railing and dispersed;
And I dashed down to the market-place headlong;
And bought up all the fennel, and bestowed it
As donative, for garnish to their pilchards,
Among the poorer class of Senators;
And they so thanked and praised me, that in short,
For twenty-pence, I've purchased and secured them.

**Chorus.**

With fair event your first essay began,
Betokening a predestined happy man.
The villain now shall meet
In equal war,
A more accomplished cheat,
A viler far;
With turns and tricks more various,
More artful and nefarious.
But thou!
Bethink thee now;
Rouse up thy spirit to the next endeavour!
Our hands and hearts and will,
Both heretofore and ever,
Are with thee still.

S. S. The Paphlagonian! Here he's coming, foaming
And swelling like a breaker in the surf!
With his hobgoblin countenance and look;
For all the world as if he'd swallow me up.

Enter Cleon.

Cleon. May I perish and rot, but I'll consume and
ruin ye;
I'll leave no trick, no scheme untried to do it.
S. S. It makes me laugh, it amuses one, to see him
Bluster and storm! I whistle and snap my fingers.
Cleon. By the powers of earth and heaven! and as I
live!
You villain, I'll annihilate and devour ye.
S. S. Devour me! and as I live, I'll swallow ye;
And gulp ye down at a mouthful, without salt.
Cleon. I swear by the precedence, and the seat
Which I achieved at Pylos, I'll destroy ye.
S. S. Seat, precedence truly! I hope to see you,
The last amongst us in the lowest place.
Cleon. I'll clap you in jail, in the stocks—By heaven!
I will.
S. S. To see it how it takes on! Barking and tearing!
What ails the creature? Does it want a sop?
Cleon. I'll claw your guts out, with these nails of
mine.
S. S. I'll pare those nails of yours, from clawing victuals
At the public table.
Cleon. I'll drag you to the Assembly
This instant, and accuse ye, and have you punished.
S. S. And I'll bring accusations there against you,
Twenty for one, and worse than yours tenfold.
Cleon. Aye—my poor soul! but they won't mind ye or
hear ye,
Whilst I can manage 'em and make fools of 'em.
S. S. You reckon they belong to ye, I suppose?
Cleon. Why should not they, if I feed and diet 'em?

S. S. Aye, aye, and like the liquorish greedy nurses,
You swallow ten for one yourself at least,
For every morsel the poor creatures get.

Cleon. Moreover, in doing business in the Assembly,
I have such a superior influence and command,
That I can make them close and hard and dry,
Or pass a matter easily, as I please.
S. S. Moreover, in doing business—my hand,
Has the same sort of influence and command;
And plays at fast and loose, just as it pleases.

Cleon. You sha'n't insult as you did before the Senate.
Come, come, before the Assembly.
S. S. [coolly and dryly]. Aye—yes—why not?
With all my heart! Let's go there—What should hinder us?

[The scene is supposed to be in front of Demus's house.]

Cleon. My dear good Demus, do step out a moment!
S. S. My dearest little Demus, do step out!

Dem. Who's there? Keep off! What a racket are you
making;
Bawling and caterwauling about the door;
To affront the house, and scandalize the neighbours.

Cleon. Corne out, do see yourself, how I'm insulted.

Dem. Oh, my poor Paphlagonian! What's the matter?
Who has affronted ye?

Cleon. I'm waylaid and beaten,
By that rogue there, and the rake-helly young fellows,
All for your sake.

Dem. How so?

Cleon. Because I love you,
And court you, and wait on you, to win your favour.

Dem. And you there, sirrah! tell me what are you?

S. S. A lover of yours, and a rival of his, this long

* Very rapidly and eagerly.
That have wished to oblige ye and serve ye in every way:
And many there are besides, good gentlefolks,
That adore ye, and wish to pay their court to ye;
But he contrives to baffle and drive them off,
In short, you're like the silly spendthrift heirs,
That keep away from civil well-bred company,
To pass their time with grooms and low companions,
Cobblers, and carriiers, tanners and such like.

CLEON. And have not I merited that preference,
By my service?
S. S. In what way?
CLEON. By bringing back
The Spartan captives tied and bound from Pylos.
S. S. And would not I bring back from the cook's shop
A mess of meat that belonged to another man?
CLEON. Well, Demus, call an Assembly then directly,
To decide between us, which is your best friend;
And when you've settled it, fix and keep to him.

[Exit CLEON.

S. S. Ah, do! pray do decide!—but not in the Pryx—
DEM. It must be there; it can't be anywhere else;
It's quite impossible: you must go to the Pryx.

S. S. Oh dear! I'm lost and ruined then! the old fellow
Is sharp and clever enough in his own home;
But planted with his rump upon that rock,
He grows completely stupefied and bothered.

CHORUS.

Now you must get your words and wit, and all your tackle ready,
To make a dash, but don't be rash, be watchful, bold and steady.
You've a nimble adversary, shifting, and alert, and wary.

[The scene changes and discovers the Pryx with CLEON on the Bema, in an orational attitude.]
It is natural therefore to conclude, that with respect to the two other illustrious, but less extraordinary characters, he must have felt still less scrupulous.

The phrase therefore stands as a contemptuous caricature of Cleon's arrogance. He had spoken of himself as the most meritorious public character:

\[\text{meta Pericles kai Klytia kai Orthostolea.}\]

The taunting parody of the poet says:

\[\text{meta Astylochon kai Konon kai Selanbokhan.}\]

We see that the two first names have a similarity in sound to those for which they were substituted (Pericles, Lysicles—Cymon, Cynna). And we may be sure that an exact mimicry of Cleon's manner, and tone of voice, would not have been wanting to make the caricature as manifest as possible.

To those who have formed a just estimate of the merits of Aristophanes, this explanation of the passage will not appear unnecessary. It occurs in the most striking part of the play, at the very point to which the attention of the audience had been directed; but surely the most implicit admiration for everything ancient cannot prevent us from perceiving, that, unexplained as it has been hitherto, it appears vapid and senseless in the extreme. We might safely defy the dullest individual to make a poorer attempt at a jollie in his own person.

If, on the contrary, we suppose the passage in question to have contained a verbal burlesque heightened by personal mimicry, the audience would hardly have felt a deficiency of amusement at this particular point of the representation.

CLEON. To Minerva the sovereign goddess I call,
Our guide and defender, the hope of us all;
With a prayer and a vow, that, even as now,
If I'm truly your friend, unto my life's end,
I may dine in the hall, doing nothing at all!
But, if I despise you, or ever advise you,
Against what is best, for your comfort and rest;
Or neglect to attend you, defend you, befriend you,
May I perish and pine; may this carcass of mine
Be withered and dried, and curried beside;
And straps for your harness cut out from the hide.
Enduring the burden and heat of the day,
At the battle of Salamis working away.

Dem. Whence was it you came! Oh, tell me your name—
Your name and your birth; for your kindness and worth
Bespeak you indeed of a patriot breed;
Of the race of Harmodius* sure you must be,
So popular, gracious and friendly to me.

Cleon. Can he win you with ease, with such trifles as these?

S. S. With easier trifles you manage to please.

Cleon. I vow notwithstanding, that never a man
Has acted since first the republic began,
On a more patriotsical popular plan:
And if any man else can as truly be said
The friend of the people, I’ll forfeit my head;
I’ll make it a wager, and stand to the pledge.

S. S. And what is the token you mean to allege
Of that friendship of yours, or the good it ensures?
Eight seasons are past that he shelters his head
In a barrack, an outhouse, a hovel, a shed,
In nests of the rock where the vultures are bred,
In tubs, and in huts and the towers of the wall:
His friend and protector, you witness it all!
But where is thy pity, thou friend of the city;
To smoke him alive, to plunder his hive?
And when Archeptolemus† came on a mission,
With peace in his hand, with a fair proposition:
So drive them before you with kicks on the rump,
Peace, treaties and embassies, all in a lump!

Cleon. I did wisely and well; for the prophecies tell,
That if he perseveres, for a period of years;

* The assassin of Hipparchus, canonized by the democratic fanaticism of the Athenians.
† After the surrender of the Spartans at Pylos.
Than ever Themistocles was in his day,
Better and kinder in every way.

S. S. Witness, ye deities! witness his blasphemies!
You to compare with Themistocles! you!
That found us exhausted, and filled us anew
With a bumper of opulence; carving and sharing
Rich slices of empire; and kindly preparing,
While his guests were at dinner, a capital supper,
With a dainty remove, both under and upper,
The fort and the harbour, and many a dish
Of colonies, islands, and such kind of fish.

But now we are stunted, our spirit is blunted,
With paltry defences, and walls of partition;
And yet you can dare, with him to compare!
But he lost the command, and was banished the land,
While you rule over all, and carouse in the hall!

Cleon. This is horrible quite, and his slanderous spite,
Has no motive in view but my friendship for you,
My zeal—

Dem. There have done with your slang and your stuff,
You've cheated and choused and cajoled me enough.

S. S. My dear little Demus! you'll find it is true.
He behaves like a wretch and a villain to you.
He haunts your garden and there he plies,
Cropping the sprouts of the young supplies,
Munching and scrunching enormous rations
Of public sales and confiscations.

Cleon. Don't exult before your time,
Before you've answered for your crime—
A notable theft that I mean to prove
Of a hundred talents and above.

S. S. Why do ye plounce and flounce in vain?
Splashing and dashing and splashing again,

Chorus.*

Like a silly recruit, just clapped on board?
Your crimes and acts are on record:
The Mitylenian bribe alone
Was forty minæ proved and shown.

O thou, the saviour of the State, with joy and admiration!
We contemplate your happy fate and future exaltation,
Doomed with the trident in your hand to reign in power
And glory,
In full career to domineer, to drive the world before ye;
To raise with ease and calm the seas, and also raise a fortune,
While distant tribes, with gifts and bribes, to thee will be resorting.
Keep your advantage, persevere, attack him, work him,
bait him,
You'll over-bawl him, never fear, and out-vociferate him.

Cleon. You'll not advance; you've not a chance, good people, of prevailing;
Recorded facts, my warlike acts, will muzzle you from railing;
As long as there remains a shield, of all the trophy taken
At Pylos, I can keep the field, unterrified, unshaken.

S. S. Stop there a bit, don't triumph yet—those shields afford a handle
For shrewd surmise; and it implies a treasonable scandal;
That there they're placed, all strapped and braced, ready prepared for action;
A plot it is! a scheme of his! a project of the faction!
Dear Demus, he, most wickedly, with villainous advice—

* The metre now passes from the anapest to the tetrameter iambic. See p. 139, note.
The kniights.

Prepares a force, as his resource, against your just chastisement:
The curriers and the tanners all, with sundry crafts of leather,
Young lusty fellows stout and tall, you see them leagued together;
And there beside them, there abide cheesemongers bold and hearty,
Who with the grocers are allied, to join the tanner's party.
Then if you turn your oyster eye, with ostracizing look,
Those his allies, will from the pegs, those very shields unhook:
Rushing outright, at dark midnight, with insurrection sudden,
To seize perforce the public stores, with all your meal and pudding.
Dem. Well I declare! the straps are there! O what a deep, surprising,
Uncommon rascal! What a plot the wretch has been devising.
Cleon. Hear and attend, my worthy friend, and don't directly credit
A tale for truth, because forsooth—"The man that told me, said it."
You'll never see a friend like me, that well or ill rewarded,
Has uniformly done his best, to keep you safely guarded;
Watching and working night and day, with infinite detections
Of treasons and conspiracies, and plots in all directions.
S. S. Yes, that's your course, your sole resource, the same device for ever.
As country fellows fishing eels, that in the quiet river,
Or the clear lake, have failed to take, begin to poke and muddle,

And rouse and rout it all about and work it to a puddle.
To catch their game—you do the same in the hubbub and confusion,
Which you create to blind the State, with unobserved collusion,
Grasping at ease your bribes and fees. But answer! Tell me whether
You, that pretend yourself his friend, with all your wealth in leather,
Ever supplied a single hide, to mend his reverend battered old buskins?

Dem. No, not he, by Jove! Look at them, burst and tattered!
S. S. That shows the man! now spick and span, behold, my noble largess!
A lovely pair, bought for your wear, at my own cost and charges.
Dem. I see your mind is well inclined, with views and temper suiting,
To place the state of things and toes, upon a proper footing.
Cleon. What an abuse! a pair of shoes to purchase your affection!
Whilst all my worth is blotted forth, raised from your recollection;
That was your guide, so proved and tried, that showed myself so zealous,
And so severe this very year, and of your honour jealous,
Noting betimes all filthy crimes, without respect or pity.
S. S. He that's inclined to filth, may find enough throughout the city:
A different view determined you; those infamous offenders
Seemed in your eyes, likely to rise, aspirants and pretenders;
In bold debate, and ready prate, undaunted rhetoricians; 
In impudence and influence, your rival politicians.
But there now, see! this winter he might pass without his 
clothing;
The season's cold, he's chilly and old; but still you think 
of nothing!
Whilst I, to show my love, bestow this waistcoat, as a 
present
Comely and new, with sleeves thereto, of flannel warm and 
pleasant.
DEM. How strange it is! Themistocles was reckoned 
mighty clever!
With all his wit, he could not hit on such a project ever,
Such a device, so warm, so nice; in short, it equals 
fairly
His famous wall, the port and all, that he contrived so 
rarely.
CLEON. To what a pass you drive me, alas! to what a 
vulgar level!
S. S. 'Tis your own plan; 'twas you began. As topers 
at a revel,
Pressed on a sudden, rise at once, and seize without 
regarding,
Their neighbours' slippers for the nonce, to turn into the 
garden.
I stand, in short, upon your shoes—I copy your 
behaviour,
And take and use, for my own views, your flattery and 
palaver.
CLEON. I shall outvie your flatteries, I!—see here this 
costly favour!
This mantle! take it for my sake—
DEM. Faugh! what a filthy flavour!
Off with it quick! it makes me sick, it stinks of hides and 
leather.

S. S. 'Twas by design: if you'll combine and put the 
facts together,
Like his device of Silphium spice—pretending to bedizen 
You with a dress! 'Twas nothing less, than an attempt to 
poison.
He sunk the price of that same spice, and with the same 
intention—
You recollect?
DEM. I recollect the circumstance you mention.
S. S. Then recollect the sad effect!—that instance of the 
jury
All flushed and hot, fixed to the spot, exploding in a 
fury.
To see them was a scene of woe, in that infectious 
smother,
Winking and blinking in a row, and poisoning one 
another.
CLEON. Varlet and knave! thou dirty slave! what trash* 
have you collected?
S. S. 'Tis your own cue—I copy you. So the Oracle 
directed.
CLEON. I'll match you still, for I can fill his pint-pot of 
appointment,
For holidays and working-days.†
S. S. But here's a box of ointment—
A salve prescribed for heels when kibed, given with my 
humble duty.
CLEON. I'll pick your white hairs out of sight, and make 
you quite a beauty.
S. S. But here's a prize, for your dear eyes!—a rabbit-
scout! See there now!

---

* A reprimand which in this, and one or two other instances, the translator 
is tempted to transfer to himself!
† Donatives on festival days, when the courts were closed and the jury-
men's pay suspended.
CLEON. Wipe 'em, and then, wipe it again, dear Demus, on my hair now.
S. S. On mine, I say! On mine, do, pray!

[DEMUS bestows, in a careless manner, his dirty preference upon the S. S. He pays no attention to the altercation which follows, but remains in the attitude of a solid old juryman, sitting upon, a difficult cause concocting the decision which he at last pronounces.]

CLEON. I shall fit you with a ship, To provide for and equip, One that has been long forgotten, Leaky, worm-eaten, and rotten, On it you shall waste and spend Time and money without end. Furthermore, if I prevail, It shall have a rotten sail.

CHOR. There he's foaming, boiling over: See the froth above the cover. This combustion to allay, We must take some sticks away.

CLEON. I shall bring you down to ruin, With my summoning and suing For arrear of taxes due, And charges and assessments new, In the census you shall pass Rated in the richest class. S. S. I reply with nothing worse Than this just and righteous curse. May you stand beside the stove,* With the fishes that you love, Fizzling in the tempting pan, A distracted anxious man;

* It is to be presumed that Cleon is indulging himself in the Prytaneum.
THE KNIGHTS.

DEM. Not the roast beef! What is it?
S. S. A cormorant
Haranguing open-mouthed upon a rock—*
DEM. Oh mercy!
S. S. What's the matter?
DEM. Away with it!
That was Cleonymus's seal, not mine—†
But here take this, act with it as my steward.
CLEON. Not yet, Sir! I beseech you. First permit me
To communicate some oracles I possess.
S. S. And me too, some of mine.
CLEON. Beware of them!
His oracles are most dangerous and infectious!
They strike ye with the leprosy and the jaundice.
S. S. And his will give you the itch, and a scald head;
And the glanders and mad-staggers! take my word for it!
CLEON. My oracles foretell, that you shall rule
Over all Greece, and wear a crown of roses.
S. S. And mine foretell, that you shall wear a robe
With golden spangles, and a crown of gold,
And ride in a golden chariot over Thrace;
In triumph with king Smicythes and his queen.
CLEON [to the S. S.].†
Well, go for 'em! and bring 'em! and let him hear 'em!
S. S. Yes, sure—and you too—go fetch yours!
CLEON. Heigh-day!
S. S. Heigh-day! Why should not ye? What should hinder ye?
[Exeunt CLEON and S. S.]

The following Chorus has no merit whatever in the translation; and not
much in the original. The first six lines are composed on the principle
of contrast pointed out in p. 106.

* The Pnyx, the place of assembly, was called the Rock.
† Cleonymus's emblem is a bird, to mark his cowardice. See "Achar-
nians," p. 18. The bird is also one of voracious habits.
‡ Cleon affects to give orders which the S. S. retorts.

CHORUS.

Joyful will it be and pleasant
To the future times and present,
The benignant happy day,
Which will shine on us at last,
Announcing with his genial ray,
That Cleon is condemned and cast!
Notwithstanding we have heard
From the seniors of the city,*
Jurymen revered and feared,
An opinion deep and pithy:
That the State for household use
Wants a pestle and a mortar;
That Cleon serves to pound and bruise,
Or else our income would run shorter.
But I was told, the boys at school
Observed it as a kind of rule,
That he never could be made
By any means to play the lyre,
Till he was well and truly
—- I mean with lashes for his hire.
At length his master all at once
Expelled him as an utter dunce;
As by nature ill inclined,
And wanting gifts of every kind.

[Re-enter CLEON and the SAUSAGE-SELLER—CLEON
with a large packet and the SAUSAGE-SELLER
staggering under a porter's load.]

CLEON [to DEMUS].
Well, there's a bundle you see, I've brought of 'em;
But that's not all; there's more of them to come—

* There was a portion of the lower class of citizens who conceived that
the State had an interest in supporting the tyrannical exactions of Cleon.
S. S. I grunt and sweat, you see, with the load of 'em;  
But that's not all; there's more of 'em to come.  
DEM. But what are these?—all?  
CLEON. Oracles.  
DEM. What, all?  
CLEON. Ah, you're surprised, it seems, at the quantity!  
That's nothing; I've a trunk full of 'em at home.  
S. S. And I've a garret and out-house both brimful.  
DEM. Let's give 'em a look. Whose oracles are these?  
CLEON. Bakis's mine are.  
DEM. [to the S. S.]. Well, and whose are yours?  
S. S. Mine are from Glanis, Bakis's elder brother.  
DEM. And what are they all about?  
CLEON. About the Athenians,  
About the Island of Pylos,—about myself,—  
About yourself,—about all kinds of things.  
DEM. And what are yours about?  
S. S. About the Athenians,—  
About pottage and porridge,—about the Spartans,—  
About the war,—about the pilchard fishery,—  
About the State of things in general,—  
About short weights and measures in the market,—  
About all things and persons whatsoever,—  
About yourself and me. Bid him go whistle.  
DEM. Come, read them out then! Meanwhile I'll pick a stone up for the nonce,  
For fear the dog in the Oracle should bite me.  
S. S. "Son of Erechtheus, mark and ponder well,  
This holy warning from Apollo's cell.  
It bids thee cherish, him the sacred whelp;  
Who for thy sake doth bite and bark and yelp.  
Guard and protect him from the chattering jay;  
So shall thy juries all be kept in pay."  
DEM. That's quite above me! Erechtheus and a whelp!  
CLEON. The meaning of it is this:  
I am presignified as a dog, who barks  
And watches for you. Apollo therefore bids you  
Cherish the sacred whelp—meaning myself.  
S. S. I tell ye, the Oracle means no such thing;  
This whelp has gnawed the corner off; but here,  
I've a true perfect copy.  
DEM. Read it out then! Meanwhile I'll pick a stone up for the nonce,  
For fear the dog in the Oracle should bite me.  
S. S. "Son of Erechtheus, 'ware the gap-toothed dog,  
The crafty mongrel that purloins thy prog;  
Fawning at meals, and pilching scraps away,  
The whilst you gape and stare another way;  
He prowls by night, and pilfers many a prize,  
Amidst the sculleries and the colonies."  
DEM. Well, Glanis has the best of it, I declare.  
CLEON. First listen, my good friend, and then decide:  
"In sacred Athens shall a woman dwell,  
Who shall bring forth a lion twice and fell;  
This lion shall defeat the gnats and flies,  
Which are that noble nation's enemies  
Him you must guard and keep for public good,  
With iron bulwarks and a wall of wood."  
DEM. [to the S. S.]  
D'ye understand it?  
S. S. No, not I, by Jove!  
CLEON. Apollo admonishes you, to guard and keep me;  
I am the lion here alluded to.  

* Discussions on the genuine and corrupt copies of oracles were not unfrequent; we find an instance in Thucydides.—See also the scene of the Soothsayer in "The Birds."
THE KNIGHTS.

DEM. A lion! Why just now you were a dog!
S. S. Aye, but he stiffs the true sense of it,
Designedly—that "wooden and iron wall,"
In which Apollo tells ye he should be kept.
DEM. What did the deity mean by it? What d'ye think?
S. S. To have him kept in the pillory and the stocks.
DEM. That prophecy seems likely to be verified.
CLEON. "Heed not their strain; for crows and daws abound,
But love your faithful hawk, victorious found,
Who brought the Spartan magpies tied and bound."
S. S. "The Paphlagonian, impudent and rash,
Risked that adventure in a drunken dash.
O simple son of Cecrops, ill advised!
I see desert in arms unfairly prized:
Men only can secure and kill the game;
A woman's deed it is to cook the same."
CLEON. Do listen at least to the Oracle about Pylos:
"Pylos there is behind, and eke before, the bloody Pylos."
DEM. Let me hear no more!
Those Pylos's are my torment evermore.
S. S. But here's an Oracle which you must attend to;
About the navy—a very particular one.
DEM. Yes, I'll attend—I wish it would tell me how
To pay my seamen their arrears of wages.
S. S. "O son of Egeus, ponder and beware
Of the dog-fox, so crafty, lean, and spare,
Subtle and swift." Do ye understand it?
DEM. Yes!
Of course the dog-fox means Philostratus.

* There were three places of this name, not very distant from each other.
† The dog was (in a bad sense) the type of impudence—the fox of cunning; Philostratus, the compound of the two, gained his subsistence by a very infamous trade.

S. S. That's not the meaning—but the Paphlagonian
Is always urging you to send out ships;
Cruzing about exacting contributions;
A thing that Apollo positively forbids.
DEM. But why are the ships here called dog-foxes?
S. S. Why?
Because the ships are swift, and dogs are swift.
DEM. But what has a fox to do with it? Why dog-foxes?
S. S. The fox is a type of the ship's crew; marauding
And eating up the vineyards.

DEM. Well, so be it!
But how are my foxes to get paid their wages?
S. S. I'll settle it all, and make provision for them,
Three days' provision, presently. Only now,
This instant, let me remind you of an Oracle:
"Beware Cullene."
DEM. What's the meaning of it?
S. S. Cullene, in the sense I understand,
Implies a kind of a culling, asking hand—
The coiled hand of an informing bully,
Culling a bribe from his affrighted culy,
A hand like his.
CLEON. No, no! you're quite mistaken,
It alludes to Diopithes's lame hand.
"But here's a glorious prophecy which sings,
How you shall rule on earth, and rank with kings,
And soar aloft in air on eagle's wings."
S. S. "And some of mine foretell that you shall be,
Sovereign of all the world and the Red Sea;"
And sit on juries in Ecbatana,
Munching sweet buns and biscuit all the day."

CLEON. "But me Minerva loves, and I can tell
Of a portentous vision that befell—
The goddess in my sleep appeared to me,
Holding a flagon, as it seemed to be,
From which she poured upon the old man's crown
Wealth, health, and peace, like ointment running down."

S. S. "And I too dreamt a dream, and it was this:
Minerva came from the Acropolis,
There came likewise, her serpent and her owl;
And in her hand she held a certain bowl;
And poured ambrosia on the old man's head,
And salt-fish pickle upon yours instead."

DEM. Well, Glanis is the cleverest after all.
And therefore I'm resolved, from this time forth,
To put myself into your charge and keeping;
To be tended in my old age and taken care of.

CLEON. No, do pray wait a little; and see how regularly
I'll furnish you with a daily dole of barley.

DEM. Don't tell me of barley! I can't bear to hear of it!
I've been cajoled and choused more than enough,
By Thouphanes* and yourself this long time past.

CLEON. Then I'll provide you delicate wheaten flour.

S. S. And I'll provide you manchets, and roast meat,
And messes piping hot that cry "Come eat me."

DEM. Make haste then, both of ye. Whatever you do—
And whichever of the two befriends me most,
I'll give him up the management of the State.

CLEON. Well, I'll be first then.

S. S. No, you sha'n't, 'tis I.

[Both run off; but the SAUSAGE-SELLER contrives to get the start.]

* An adherent of Cleon.
Pampered in the public stall,
Till the next occasion call;
Then a little easy vote
Knocks them down, and cuts their throat;
And you dish and serve them up,
As you want to dine or sup.

DEMUSS.
Mark me!—When I seem to doze,
When my wearied eyelids close;
Then they think their tricks are hid:
But beneath the drooping lid,
Still I keep a corner left,
Tracing every secret theft.
I shall match them by-and-by!
All the rogues, you think so sly,
All the deep intriguing set,
Are but dancing in a net,*
Till I purge their stomachs clean
With the hemlock and the bean.

The Sausage-seller and Cleon re-enter separately.

CLEON. Get out there!
S. S. You, get out yourself! you rascal!
CLEON. O Demus! here have I been waiting, ready
To attend upon ye and serve ye, a long, long time.
S. S. And I've been waiting a longer, longer time—
Ever so long—a great long while ago.

* Persons subject to an effectual restraint, of which they were themselves
unaware, were said to be dancing in a net. The Royalists, in Cromwell's
time, found themselves baffled in all their attempts, without at all suspecting
the system of secret information by which they were circumvented and
restrained. When this came to be known afterwards, it was said that
Cromwell had kept them dancing in a net—i.e., joyous and alert, conspiring
and corresponding in imaginary security, wholly unconscious of the restraint
in which they had been held.

DEM. And I've been waiting here cursing ye both,
A thousand times, a long, long time ago.
S. S. You know what you're to do?
DEM. Yes, yes, I know;
But you may tell me, however, notwithstanding.
S. S. Make it a race, and let us start to serve you,
And win your favour without loss of time.
DEM. So be it. Start now—one! two! three!
CLEON. Heigh-day!
DEM. Why don't you start?
CLEON. He's cheated and got before me.

[Exit.]

DEM. Well truly indeed I shall be feasted rarely;
My courtiers and admirers will quite spoil me.
CLEON. There, I'm the first you see to bring ye a chair.
S. S. But a table. Here I've brought it, first and foremost.
CLEON. See here this little half-meal cake from Pylos,
Made from the flour of victory and success.
S. S. But here's a cake! see here! which the heavenly
goddess
Patted and flatted herself, with her ivory hand,
For your own eating.

DEM. Wonderful, mighty goddess!
What an awfully large hand she must have had!
CLEON. See this pease-pudding, which the warlike virgin
Achieved at Pylos, and bestows upon you.
S. S. The goddess upholds your whole establishment,
And holds this mess of porridge over your head.

DEM. I say the establishment could not subsist
For a single hour, unless the goddess upheld
The porridge of our affairs, most manifestly.*

* This refers to a notion very prevalent among the Athenians, and which
is alluded to elsewhere:
CLEON. She, the dread virgin who delights in battle,
And storm and battery, sends this batter-pudding.
S. S. This savoury stew, with comely sippets decked,
Is sent you by the Gorgon-bearing goddess,
Who bids you gorge and gorgandize thereon.

CLEON. The daughter of Jove arrayed in panoply
Presents you a pancake to create a panic
Amongst your enemies.

S. S. And by me she sends
For your behoof this dainty dish of fritters,
Well fried, to strike your foemen with affright;
And here's a cup of wine—taste it and try.

DEM. It's capital, faith!

S. S. And it ought to be; for Pallas
Mixed it herself expressly for your palate.

CLEON. This slice of rich sweet-cake, take it from me.
S. S. This whole great rich sweet-cake, take it from me.
CLEON [to the S. S.] Ah, but hare-pie—where will you
get hare-pie?
S. S. [aside]. Hare-pie! What shall I do!—Come, now's
the time,
Now for a nimble, knowing, dashing trick.

CLEON. [to the S. S., showing the dish which he is going to
present]. Look there, you poor rapscallion.

S. S. Pshaw! no matter.

"Rash and ever in the wrong; a providence protects us ever,
Guiding all your empty plans, assisting every wild endeavour."
"Clouds," v. 596.

It was founded on an anecdote, dating as far back as the time of the
contest between Neptune and Minerva. Neptune, is his chagrin, impre-
cated upon the territory of which he was dispossessed, the curse of being
always governed by "bad councils." This Minerva could not cancel; but
she subjoined that these bad councils, bad as they might be, should be
successful.
DEMU. Well, here's a chest indeed, in strict accordance
With the judgment of the public; perfectly empty!
S. S. Come now, let's rummage out the Paphlagonian's.
See there!
DEMU. Oh bless me, what a hoard of dainties!
And what a lump of cake the fellow has kept,
Compared with the little tiny slice he gave me.
S. S. That was his common practice; to pretend
To make you presents, giving up a trifle,
To keep the biggest portion for himself.
DEMU. O villain, how you've wronged and cheated me;
Me that have honoured ye, and have made ye presents.
CLEON. I stole on principle for the public service.
DEMU. Pull off your garland—give it back to me,
For him to wear!
S. S. Come, sirrah, give it back!
CLEON. Not so. There still remains an Oracle,
Which marks the fatal sole antagonist,
Predestined for my final overthrow.
S. S. Yes! And it points to me, my name and person!
CLEON. Yet would I fain inquire and question you;
How far the signs and tokens of the prophecy
Combine in your behalf. Answer me truly!
What was your early school? Where did you learn
The rudiments of letters and of music?
S. S. Where hogs are singed and scalded in the shambles,
There was I pummelled to a proper tune.
CLEON. Ha, sayst thou so? this prophecy begins
To bite me to the soul with deep forebodings.
Yet tell me again—What was your course of practice
In feats of strength and skill at the Palestra?
S. S. Stealing and staring, perjuring and swearing.
CLEON. O mighty Apollo, your decree condemns me!
Say, what was your employment afterwards?

S. S. I practised as a Sausage-seller chiefly,
Occasionally as pimp and errand-boy.
CLEON. Oh misery! lost and gone! totally lost!
[after a pause]
One single hope remains, a feeble thread,
I grasp it to the last. Yet answer me:
What was your place of sale for sausages?
Was it the market or the city gate?
S. S. The city gate! Where salted fish are sold!
CLEON. Out! out alas! my destiny is fulfilled:
Hurry me hence within with quick conveyance,
The wreck and ruin of my former self.
Farewell my name and honours! Thou, my garland,
Farewell! my successor must wear you now,
To shine in new pre-eminence—a rogue,
Perhaps less perfect, but more prosperous!
S. S. O Jove! Patron of Greece! the praise be thine!
DEMOSTHENES. * I wish you joy most heartily; and I hope,
Now you're promoted, you'll remember me,
For helping you to advancement. All I ask
Is Phanus's place to be under-scrivener to you.
DEM. [to the S. S.] You tell me what's your name?
S. S. Agoracritus;
So called from the Agora where I got my living.
DEM. With you then, Agoracritus, in your hands
I place myself; and furthermore consign
This Paphlagonian here to your disposal.
S. S. Then you shall find me, a most affectionate
And faithful guardian; the best minister
That ever served the sovereign of the Cockneys.

* In a very civil, submissive tone.

[Exeunt Omnes.]
One is wicked and obscure, the brother unimpeached and glorious,
Eminent for taste and art, a person famous and notorious.
Arignotus—when I name him, you discern at once, with ease,
The viler and obscurer name, the person meant—
Ariphrades,
If he were a rascal only we should let the wretch alone,
He's a rascal, and he knows it, and desires it to be known.
Still we should not have consented to lampoon him into vogue,
As an ordinary rascal, or a villain, or a rogue;
But the wretch is grown inventive, eager to descend and try
Undiscovered, unattempted depths of filth and infamy;
With his nastiness and lewdness, going on from bad to worse,
With his verses and his music, and his friend Oionychus.
Jolly friends and mates of mine, when with me you quench your thirst,
Spit before you taste the wine—spit upon the fellow first.

Meditating on my bed,
Strange perplexities are bred
In my weary, restless head.
I contemplate and discuss
The nature of Cleonymus,
All the modes of his existence,
His provision and subsistence,
His necessities and wants,
And the houses that he haunts,
Till the master of the table,
Accosts him like the gods in fable,
Manifested and adored
At Baucis' and Philemon's board—

The actors being withdrawn, the Chorus remain again in possession of the theatre. Their first song is a parody from Pindar, which is converted into a lampoon upon Lysistratus, who having reduced himself to poverty had procured (by the assistance of his friends) a lucrative appointment at Delphi. He is mentioned in "The Acharnians," see the song, p. 60.

To record to future years
The lordly wealthy charioteers,
Steeds, and cars, and crowns victorious,
These are worthy themes and glorious.
Let the Muse refrain from malice,
Nor molest with idle sallies
Him the poor Lysistratus;
Taunted for his empty purse,
Every penny gone and spent,
Lately with Thaumantis sent
On a Delphic embassy,
With a tear in either eye,
Clinging to the deity
To bemoan his misery.

EPIREMA.

An attempt is here made to express what the Scholiast points out; namely, that the contrast between the two brothers is a piece of dry irony. In other respects the original is hardly capable of translation.

To revile the vile, has ever been accounted just and right,
The business of the comic bard, his proper office, his delight.
On the villainous and base, the lashes of invective fall;
While the virtuous and the good are never touched or harmed at all.
Thus, without offence, to mark a profligate and wicked brother,
For the sake of explanation, I proceed to name another:
"Mighty sovereign! Mighty lord! Leave us in mercy and grace. Forbear! Our frugal insufficient fare, Pardon it! and in mercy spare!

ANTEPIREMA.

Our Triremes, I was told, held a conference of late, One, a bulky dame and old, spoke the first in the debate: "Ladies, have you heard the news? In the town it passed for truth, That a certain low bred upstart, one Hyperbolus forsooth, Asks a hundred of our number, with a further proposition, That we should sail with him to Carthage* on a secret expedition."

They all were scandalized and shocked to hear so wild a project planned, A virgin vessel newly docked, but which never had been manned, Answered instantly with anger, "If the Fates will not afford me Some more suitable proposal, than that wretch to come aboard me, I would rather rot and perish, and remain from year to year, Till the worms have eaten my bottom, lingering in the harbour here. No, thank heaven, for such a master Nauson's daughter is too good; And if my name were not Nauphantis, I am made of nails and wood. I propose then to retire in sanctuary to remain Near the temple of the Furies, or to Theseus and his fane.

* Carthage, in this instance, may admit of a doubt. See note to p. 97; but it was by no means beyond the speculations of Athenian ambition at that time.

AGORACRITUS (the Sausage-seller).

Peace be amongst you! Silence! Peace! Close the courts; let pleadings cease! All your customary joys, Juries, accusers, strife and noise! Be merry, I say! Let the theatre ring With a shout of applause for the news that I bring.

CHOR. O thou the protector and hope of the State, Of the isles and allies of the city, relate What happy event, do you call us to greet, With bonfire and sacrifice filling the street. Ag. Old Demus within has moulted his skin; I've cooked him, and stewed him, to render him stronger, Many years younger, and shabby no longer.

CHOR. Oh, what a change! How sudden and strange! But where is he now?

Ag. On the citadel's brow, In the lofty old town of immortal renown, With the noble Ionian violet crown.

CHOR. What was his vesture, his figure and gesture? How did you leave him, and how does he look?

Ag. Joyous and bold, as when feasting of old, When his battles were ended, triumphant and splendid, With Miltiades sitting carousing at rest, Or good Aristides his favourite guest. You shall see him here strait; for the citadel gate Is unbarred; and the hinges—you hear how they grate!

[The Scene changes to a view of the Propyleum.]

Give a shout for the sight of the rocky old height! And the worthy old wight, that inhabits within!
CHO. Thou glorious hill! pre-eminent still
For splendour of empire and honour and worth!
Exhibit him here, for the Greeks to revere;
Their patron and master the monarch of earth!
AG. There, see him, behold! with the jewels of gold
Entwined in his hair, in the fashion of old;
Not dreaming of verdicts or dirty decrees;
But lordly, majestic, attired at his ease,
Perfuming all Greece with an odour of peace.
CHO. We salute you, and greet you, and bid you
rejoice;
With unanimous heart, with unanimous voice,
Our sovereign lord, in glory restored,
Returning amongst us in royal array,
Worthy the trophies of Marathon's day!

[DEMUS comes forward in his splendid old-fashioned
attire: the features of his mask are changed to
those of youth, and his carriage throughout this
scene is marked with the characteristics of youth,
warmth, eagerness, and occasional bashfulness
and embarrassment.]

DEM. My dearest Agoracritus, come here—
I'm so obliged to you for your cookery!
I feel an altered man, you've quite transformed me.
AG. What! I? That's nothing; if you did but know
The state you were in before, you'd worship me.
DEM. What was I doing? How did I behave?
Do tell me—inform against me—let me know.
AG. Why first, then: if an orator in the Assembly
Began with saying, Demus, I'm your friend,
Your faithful zealous friend, your only friend,
You used to chuckle, and smirk, and hold your head up.
DEM. No sure!
AG. So he gained his end, and bilked and choused ye.

DEM. But did not I perceive it? Was not I told?
AG. By Jove, and you wore those ears of yours
continually
Wide open or close shut, like an umbrella.
DEM. Is it possible? Was I indeed so mere a driveller
In my old age, so superannuated?
AG. Moreover, if a couple of orators
Were pleading in your presence; one proposing
To equip a fleet, his rival arguing
To get the same supplies distributed
To the jurymen, the patron of the juries
Carried the day. But why do you hang your head so?
What makes you shuffle about? Can't ye stand still?
DEM. I feel ashamed of myself and all my follies.
AG. * 'Twas not your fault—don't think of it. Your
advisers
Were most to blame. But for the future—tell me,
If any rascally villainous orator
Should address a jury with such words as these:
“Remember, if you acquit the prisoner
Your daily food and maintenance are at stake,”
How would you treat such a pleader? Answer me.
DEM. I should toss him headlong into the public pit,
With a halter round his gullet, and Hyperbolus
Tied fast to the end of it.
AG. That's a noble answer!
Wise andjudicious, just and glorious!
Now tell me, in other respects, how do you mean
To manage your affairs?
DEM. Why first of all
I'll have the arrears of seamen's wages paid
To a penny, the instant they return to port.

* The tone of the S. S. is that of a considerate, indulgent preceptor to a
young man who has been misbehaving.
There’s many a worn-out rump will bless ye and thank ye.

Moreover, no man that has been enrolled
Upon the list for military service,
Shall have his name erased for fear or favour.

That gives a bang to Cleonymus’s buckler.

I’ll not permit those fellows without beards
To harangue in our Assembly; boys or men.

Then what’s to become of Cleisthenes and Strato?*
Where must they speak?

I mean those kind of youths,
The little puny would-be politicians,
Sitting conversing in perfumers’ shops,
Lisping and prating in this kind of way:
“Phæax is sharp—he made a good come-off,
And saved his life in a famous knowing style.
I reckon him a first-rate; quite capital
For energy and compression; so collected,
And such a choice of language! Then to see him
Battling against a mob—it’s quite delightful!
He’s never cowed! He bothers ‘em completely!”

It’s your own fault, in part you’ve helped to spoil ‘em;
But what do you mean to do with ‘em for the future?

I shall send them into the country, all the pack of ‘em,
To learn to hunt, and leave off making laws.

Then I present you here with a folding chair,
And a stout lad to carry it after you.

Ah, that reminds one of the good old times.

But what will you say, if I give you a glorious peace,
A lusty strapping truce of thirty years?
Come forward here, my lass, and show yourself.

* See ‘Acharnians,’ p. 1, where both are mentioned.
THE BIRDS.

Intended to convey some notion of its effect as an acted play, and to illustrate certain points of dramatic humour and character discoverable in the original.

"Terentius Menandrum, Plautus et Cecilius veteres Comicos interpretati sunt, numquid horrent in verbis, ac non decorem potius et elegantiam in translatione conservant?"—Hieron. Epis. de optimo genere interpretandi.

"Si Graios patrio carmine adire sales
Possamus, optatis plus jam processimus ipsis.
Hoc satis est."—Virgil.
THE BIRDS.

DRAMATIS PERSONÆ.

PEISTHETAIRUS.—An Athenian citizen, but disgusted with his own country, starts on his travels proposing to seek his fortune in the kingdom of the Birds. He is represented as the essential man of business and ability, the true political adventurer, the man who directs everything and everybody, who is never in the wrong, never at a loss, never at rest, never satisfied with what has been done by others, uniformly successful in his operations. He maintains a constant ascendancy, or if he loses it for a moment, recovers it immediately.

EULIPIDES.—A simple, easy-mined, droll companion, his natural follower and adherent, as the merry-andrew is of the mountebank. It will be seen that, like the merry-andrew, he interposes his buffoonish comments on the grand oration delivered by his master.

EOPHS.—King of the Birds, formerly Tereus king of Tirace, but long ago, according to the records of mythology, transformed into a Hoopoe. He appears as the courteous dignified sovereign of a primitive uncivilized race whom he is desirous to improve; he gives a gracious reception to strangers arriving from a country more advanced in civilization, and adopts the projects of aggrandizement suggested to him by Peisthetairus.

THE CHORUS OF BIRDS, his subjects, retain, on the contrary, their hereditary hatred and suspicion of the human race; they are ready to break out into open mutiny against their king, and to massacre his foreign (human) advisers upon the spot. It is with the greatest difficulty that they can be prevailed upon to hear reason, and attend to the luminous exposition of Peisthetairus. His harangue has the effect of conciliating and convincing them; his projects are adopted.
without a dissentient voice. War is not immediately declared against
the gods, but a sort of Mexican blockade is established by procla-
mation.

PROMETHEUS.—A malcontent deity, the ancient patron of the human
race, still retaining a concealed attachment to the deposed dynasty
of Saturn. He comes over secretly with intelligence which Peisthe-
tairus avails himself of, and which proves ultimately decisive of the
subjugation of the gods.

NEPTUNE, HERCULES, TRIBALLUS, or the TRIBALLIAN.—Joint amba-
sadors from the gods commissioned to treat with Peisthetairus.
Neptune is represented as a formal dignified personage of the old
school. Hercules as a passionate, wrong-headed, greedy blockhead;
he is coaxed and gained over by Peisthetairus, and in his turn inti-
midates the Triballian, an ignorant barbarian deity who is hardly
able to speak intelligibly. They join together, Neptune is out-voted,
and Peisthetairus concludes a treaty by which his highest pretensions
are realized.

The characters above mentioned are the only ones who contribute in any
way to the progress of the drama; the remainder, a very amusing
set of persons, are introduced in detached scenes, exemplifying the
various interruptions and annoyances incident to the man of business,
distracting his attention and embarrassing him in the exercise of his
authoritative functions. There are, however, exceptions.

IRIS, who is brought in, having been captured and detained for an
infringement of the blockade.

A PRIEST, who comes to sacrifice at the inauguration of the new
city.

TWO MESSENGERS, arriving from different quarters with very interesting
and satisfactory intelligence.

The rest are a mere series of intruders on the time and attention of the
great man.

A SOOTHSAVER, arriving with Oracles relative to the same important
event, and a demand of perquisites due to himself by divine
authority.

METON, the Astronomer, proposes to make a plan and survey of the
new city.

A COMMISSIONER from Athens, a very authoritative personage.

A VENDOR of copies of decrees, he enters reading them aloud like a
hawker to attract purchasers.

PARRICIDE.—A young man, who has beaten his father and proposes to
strangle him, offers himself as a desirable acquisition to the
new colony.

KINETIAS, the dithyrambic poet, applies for a pair of wings.

INFORMER.—A young man, whose hereditary trade is that of an informer,
and whose practice extends to the islands, comes with the same
application.

SCENE.

[A wild desolate country with a bare open prospect
on one side, and some upright rocks covered with
shrubs and brushwood in the centre of the stage.

PEISTHETAIRUS and EUCLIDES appear as a
couple of worn-out pedestrian travellers, the one
with a raven and the other with a jackdaw on
his hand. They appear to be seeking for a direc-
tion from the motions and signals made to them
by the Birds.]

EU. [speaking to his jackdaw].

Right on, do ye say? to the tree there in the distance?

PEIS. [speaking first to his raven, and then to his com-
ppanion].

Plague take ye! Why this creature calls us back!

EU. What use can it answer tramping up and down?

We're lost, I tell ye: our journey's come to nothing.

PEIS. To think of me travelling a thousand stadia

With a raven for my adviser!

EU. Think of me, too,

Going at the instigation of a jackdaw,
To wear my toes and my toe-nails to pièces!

PEIS. I don't know even the country where we've got to.

EU. And yet you expect to find a country here,
A country for yourself!

PEIS. Truly not I;
Not even Execestides * could do it,
That finds himself a native everywhere.

* He is attacked again in this play, as a foreign barbarian arrogating to
himself the privileges of a true-born Athenian.
Eu. Oh dear! We're come to ruin, utter ruin!
Peis. Then go that way, can't ye: "the Road to Ruin!"
Eu. He has brought us to a fine pass, that crazy fellow,
Philocrates the poulterer; he pretended
To enable us to find where Tereus lives;
The king that was, the Hoopoe that is now;
Persuading us to buy these creatures of him,
That raven there for threepence, — and this other,
This little Tharrelides* of a jackdaw,
He charged a penny for; but neither of 'em
Are fit for anything but to bite and scratch.

speaking to his jackdaw
Well, what are ye after now? — gaping and poking!
You've brought us straight to the rock. Where would you
take us?
There's no road here!
Peis. No, none, not even a path.
Eu. Nor don't your raven tell us anything?
Peis. She's altered somehow—she croaks differently.
Eu. But which way does she point? What does she say?
Peis. Say? Why, she says, she'll bite my fingers off.
Eu. Well, truly it's hard upon us, hard indeed,
To go with our own carcasses to the crows,
And not be able to find 'em after all.

[turning to the audience]†
For our design, most excellent spectators,

* Tharrelides was nicknamed Jackdaw, and Euelpides in contempt of
his jackdaw calls it a Tharrelides! The raven and the jackdaw are
characteristic. Peisthetairus is the bearer of the sagacious bird, his com-
panion is equipped with a jackdaw.
† Peisthetairus, it will be seen, allows his companion to put himself
forward, with the newly discovered natives; remaining himself in the back-
ground as the person of authority, making use of the other as his harbinger;
he allows him also to address the audience, not choosing to compromise
himself by unnecessary communications.
The full and complete account of their motives and design is, moreover,
much better suited to the careless gossiping character of Euelpides,
Eu. Ay, and here's my jackdaw too, Gaping as if she saw something above. Yes,—I'll be bound for it; this must be the place: We'll make a noise, and know the truth of it. Peis. Then "kick against the rock." * Eu. Knock you your head Against the rock!—and make it a double knock! Peis. Then fling a stone at it! Eu. With all my heart, Holloh there! Peis. What do you mean with your Holloh? You should cry Hoop for a Hoopoe. Eu. Well then, Hoop! Hoop and holloh, there!—Hoopoe, Hoopoe, I say! Tr. What's here? Who's bawling there? Who wants my master? [The door is opened, and both parties start at seeing each other.] Eu. Oh mercy, mighty Apollo! what a beak! Tr. Out! out upon it! a brace of bird-catchers! Eu. No, no; don't be disturbed; think better of us. Tr. You'll both be put to death. Eu. But we're not men. Tr. Not men! what are ye? what do ye call yourselves? Eu. The fright has turned me into a yellow-hammer. Tr. Poh! stuff and nonsense! Eu. I can prove it to ye. Search! Tr. But your comrade here; what bird is he? Peis. I'm changed to a golden pheasant just at present.

* "To kick against the rock" was proverbial.
Tell me,
Have not you let your raven go?
Not I.
Flown off of its own accord.
You did not let it go! you're a brave fellow!
Open the door, I say; let me go forth.
[The Hoopoe from within.]
O Hercules, what a creature! What a plumage!
And a triple tier of crests; what can it be!
Who called? who wanted me?
May the heavenly powers . . .
Confound ye, I say [aside].
You mock at me perhaps, Seeing these plumes. But, stranger, you must know— That once I was a man.
We did not laugh
At you, Sir.
What, then, were you laughing at?
Only that beak of yours seemed rather odd.
It was your poet Sophocles * that reduced me To this condition with his tragedies.
What are you, Tereus? Are you a bird, or what?
A bird.
Then where are all your feathers?
Gone.
In consequence of an illness?
No, the birds At this time of the year leave off their feathers, But you! What are ye? Tell me.

* In his tragedy of "Tereus," Sophocles had represented him as transformed (probably only in the last scenes) with the head and beak of a bird.
Eu. What him, the son of Scellias! Aristocrates?*
I abhor him.

Hoo. Well, what kind of a town would suit ye?
Eu. Why, such a kind of town as this, for instance,
A town where the importunities and troubles
Are of this sort. Suppose a neighbour calls
Betines in the morning with a sudden summons:
"Now, don't forget," says he, "for heaven's sake,
To come to me to-morrow, bring your friends,
Children and all, we've wedding cheer at home.
Come early, mind ye, and if you fail me now,
Don't let me see your face, when I'm in trouble."

Hoo. So, you're resolved to encounter all these hardships!

[to Peisthetairus]
And what say you?
Peis. My fancy's much the same.

Hoo. How so?
Peis. To find a place of the same sort,
A kind of place, where a good jolly father
Meets and attacks me thus— "What's come to ye
With my young people? You don't take to 'em.
What! they're not reckoned ugly! You might treat 'em,
As an old friend, with a little attention surely,
And take a trifling civil freedom with 'em."

Hoo. Ay! You're in love I see with difficulties
And miseries. Well, there's a city in fact
Much of this sort; one that I think might suit ye,
Near the Red Sea.

Eu. No, no! not near the sea!†

*Lest I should have the Salaminian galley*
Arriving some fine morning, with a summons
Sent after me, and a pursuivant to arrest me.
But could not you tell us of some Grecian city?

Hoo. Why there's in Elis there, the town of Lepreum.
Eu. No, no! No Lepreums: nor no lepers neither.
No leprosies for me. Melanthius†
Has given me a disgust for leprosies.

Hoo. Then there's Opuntius in the land of Locris.
Eu. Opuntius? Me to be like Opuntius!‡
With his one eye! Not for a thousand drachmas.
But tell me among the birds here, how do ye find it?
What kind of an existence?

Hoo. Pretty fair; Not much amiss. Time passes smoothly enough;
And money is out of the question. We don't use it.

Eu. You've freed yourselves from a great load of dross.

Hoo. We've our field sports. We spend our idle mornings
With banqueting and collations in the gardens,
With poppy-seeds and myrtle.

Eu. So your time
Is passed like a perpetual wedding-day.

* The Salaminian galley had been sent to arrest Alcibiades, then one of
the joint commanders in Sicily. This was one of the most fatal acts of that
popular insanity which it was the poet's object to mitigate and counteract.
† A tragic poet, said to have been leprous, ridiculed elsewhere by the
author, and by other comic poets, as Plato and Callias.
‡ Nothing is recorded of Opuntius, except that he was reckoned a
poltroon, and was blind of one eye.
Peis. Ha! What a power is here! What opportunities!
If I could only advise you. I see it all!
The means for an infinite empire and command!
Hoo. And what would you have us do? What's your advice?
Peis. Do? What would I have ye do? Why first of all
Don't flutter and hurry about all open-mouthed,
In that undignified way. With us, for instance,
At home, we should cry out "What creature's that?"
And Teleas would be the first to answer,
"A mere poor creature, a weak restless animal,
A silly bird, that's neither here nor there."*
Hoo. Yes, Teleas might say so. \emph{It would be like him.}
But tell me, what would you have us do?
Peis. \emph{Emphatically}. Concentrate!
Bring all your birds together. Build a city.
Hoo. The birds! How could we build a city? Where?
Peis. Nonsense. You can't be serious. What a question!
Look down.
Hoo. I do.
Peis. Look up now.
Hoo.
Peis. Now turn your neck round.†
Hoo. I should sprain it though.
Peis. Come, what d'ye see?
Hoo. The clouds and sky; that's all.
Peis. Well, that we call the pole and the atmosphere;
And would it not serve you birds for a metropole?

* The lines between inverted commas may be understood either as the words of Teleas or as a description of him; the ambiguity exists in the original and is evidently intentional. It is continued in the next line of the Hoopoe's answer.
† See in "The Knights" a similar instance of ridiculous stage effect, where the Sausage-seller is mounted on his stool to survey the Athenian Empire.

Hoo. Pole? Is it called a pole?
Peis. Yes, that's the name.
Philosophers of late call it the pole;
Because it wheels and rolls itself about,
As it were, in a kind of a roly-poly way.*
Well, there then, you may build and fortify,
And call it your Metropolis—your Acropolis.
From that position you'll command mankind,
And keep them in utter, thorough subjugation:
Just as you do the grasshoppers and locusts.
And if the gods offend you, you'll blockade 'em,
And starve 'em to a surrender.
Hoo. In what way?
Peis. Why thus. Your atmosphere is placed, you see,
In a middle point, just betwixt earth and heaven.
A case of the same kind occurs with us.
Our people in Athens, if they send to Delphi
With députations, offerings, or what not,
Are forced to obtain a pass from the Boeotians:
Thus when mankind on earth are sacrificing,
If you should find the gods grown mutinous
And insubordinate, you could intercept
All their supplies of sacrificial smoke.
Hoo. By the earth and all its springs! Springs and nooses!†
Odds, nets and snares! This is the cleverest notion:
And I could find it in my heart to venture,
If the other birds agree to the proposal.
Peis. But who must state it to them? You yourself.

* The comic poets ridiculed the new prevailing passion for astronomical and physical science. See further on the Parabasis and the scene where Meton the astronomer is introduced.
† The Hoopoe's exclamation and oath are in the original, as they are here represented, exactly in the style of Bob Acres.
They'll understand ye, I found them mere barbarians,
But living here a length of time amongst them,
I have taught them to converse and speak correctly.*

Peis. How will you summon them?

Hoo. That's easy enough;
I'll just step into the thicket here hard by,
And call my nightingale. She'll summon them.
And when they hear her voice, I promise you
You'll see them all come running here pell-mell;†

Peis. My dearest, best of birds! don't lose a moment,
I beg, but go directly into the thicket;
Nay, don't stand here, go call your nightingale.

[Exit Hoopoe.]

[Song from behind the scene, supposed to be sung by the Hoopoe.]

Awake! awake!
Sleep no more, my gentle mate!
With your tiny tawny bill,
Wake the tuneful echo shrill,
On vale or hill;
Or in her airy, rocky seat,
Let her listen and repeat
The tender ditty that you tell,
The sad lament,
The dire event,
To luckless Itys that befell.
Thence the strain
Shall rise again,
And soar amain,

* The characteristic impertinence of a predominant people, considering their own language as that which ought to be universally spoken.
† A female performer on the flute, a great favourite of the public and with the poet, after a long absence from Athens engaged to perform in this play, which was exhibited with an unusual recklessness of expense.
You that in a humbler station,
With an active occupation,
Haunt the lowly watery mead,
Warring against the native breed,
The gnats and flies, your enemies;
In the level marshy plain
Of Marathon, pursued and slain.

You that in a squadron driving
From the seas are seen arriving,
With the cormorants and mews
Haste to land and hear the news!
All the feathered airy nation,
Birds of every size and station,
Are convened in convocation.
For an envoy, queer and shrewd,
Means to address the multitude,
And submit to their decision
A surprising proposition,
For the welfare of the State
Come in a flurry,
With a hurry-scurry,
Hurry to the meeting and attend to the debate.

The first appearance of the Chorus must have been a critical point for
the success of a play. The audience had been brought into good-
humour by their favourite musical performer, by whom all the pre-
ceding songs were probably executed; for the dialogue on the stage
passes solely between Peisthetairus and Euepides, and the Hoopoe,
who is supposed to sing, does not appear. The Chorus now appears,
and in the original, forty lines follow, in which Peisthetairus and
Euepides act as showmen to the exhibition of twenty-four figures,
dressed in imitation of the plumage of as many different kinds of
birds,* which are passed in review with suitable remarks as they

* See what is said in p. 184, of the profuse expense bestowed on the exhi-
bition of this play.
Chor. Chief, of all that ever were, the worst, the most unhappy one!

Speak, explain!

Hoo. Don't be alarmed!

Chor. Alas! alas! what have you done?

Hoo. I've received a pair of strangers, who desired to settle here.

Chor. Have you risked so rash an act?

Hoo. I've done it, and I persevere.

Chor. But, where are they?

Hoo. Near beside you; near as I am; very near.

Chor. Out alas! out alas!

We are betrayed, cruelly betrayed
To a calamitous end,
Our comrade and our friend,
Our companion in the fields and in the pastures
Is the author of all our miseries and disasters.

Our ancient sacred laws and solemn oath!

Transgressing both!

Treasonably delivering us as a prize
To our horrible immemorial enemies,
To a detestable race
Excrably base!

For the bird our chief, hereafter he must answer to the State;

With respect to these intruders, I propose, without debate,

On the spot to tear and hack them.

Eu. There it is, our death and ruin!

Ah, the fault was all your own, you know it; it was all your doing;

You that brought me here; and why?

Peis. Because I wanted an attendant.

Eu. Here, to close my life in tears.

Peis. No, that's a foolish fear, depend on't.

Eu. Why a foolish fear?

Peis. Consider; when you're left without an eye,

It's impossible in nature; how could you contrive to cry?

Chor. Form in rank, form in rank;

Then move forward and outflank:

Let me see them overpowered,

Hacked, demolished and devoured;

Neither earth, nor sea, nor sky,

Nor woody fastnesses on high,

Shall protect them if they fly?

Where's the Captain? What detains him? What prevents us to proceed?

On the right there, call the Captain! Let him form his troop and lead.

Eu. There it is, where can I fly?

Peis. Sirrah, be quiet, wait a bit.

Eu. What, to be devoured amongst them!

Peis. Will your legs or will your wit serve to escape them?

Eu. I can't tell.

Peis. But I can tell; do as you're bid; fight we must; you see the pot, just there before ye; take the lid,

And present it for a shield; the spit will serve you for a spear;

With it you may scare them off, or spike them if they venture near.

Eu. What can I find to guard my eyes?

Peis. Why there's the very thing you wish,

Two vizard helmets ready made, the cullender and skimming dish.

Eu. What a clever, capital, lucky device, sudden and new!

Nicins* with all his tactics, is a simpleton to you.

* Nicias was at this time in the chief command of the Sicilian expedition, Alcibiades having been recalled. See note to p. 187.
CHOR. Steady, birds! present your beaks! in double time, charge and attack, Pounce upon them, smash the potlid, clapperscraw them, tear and hack.

Hoo. Tell me, most unworthy creatures, scandal of the feathered race; Must I see my friends and kinsmen massacred before my face?

CHOR. What, do you propose to spare them? where will your forbearance cease, Hesitating to destroy destructive creatures such as these?

Hoo. Enemies they might have been; but here they come, with fair design, With proposals of advice, for your advantage and for mine.

CHOR. Enemies time out of mind! they that have spilt our fathers' blood, How should they be friends of ours, or give us counsel for our good?

Hoo. Friendship is a poor adviser; politicians deep and wise Many times are forced to learn a lesson from their enemies; Diligent and wary conduct is the method soon or late Which an adversary teaches; whilst a friend or intimate Trains us on to sloth and ease, to ready confidence; to rest, In a careless acquiescence; to believe and hope the best. Look on earth!* behold the nations, all in emulation vying, Active all, with busy science engineering, fortifying; To defend their hearths and homes, with patriotic industry, Fencing every city round with massy walls of masonry:

* The vast changes and improvement in the practice and the art of war which took place about this time were a subject of general speculation and remark. The concise allusions in the text, are therefore somewhat enlarged in the translation.

Tactical devices old they modify with new design; Arms offensive and defensive to perfection they refine; Galleys are equipped and armed, and armies trained to discipline.

Look to life, in every part; in all they practise, all they know; Every nation has derived its best instruction from the foe.

CHOR. We're agreed to grant a hearing; if an enemy can teach Anything that's wise or useful, let him prove it in his speech.

PEIS. [aside]. Let's retire a pace or two; you see the change in their behaviour.

Hoo. Simple justice I require, and I request it as a favour.

CHOR. Faith and equity require it, and the nation hitherto Never has refused to take direction and advice from you.

PEIS. [aside]. They're relenting by degrees; Recover arms and stand at ease.

CHOR.* Back to the rear! resume your station, Ground your wrath and indignation! Sheathe your fury! stand at ease, While I proceed to question these: What design has brought them here? Ho, there, Hoopoe! can't he hear?

Hoo. What's your question?

CHOR. Who are these?

Hoo. Strangers from the land of Greece.

CHOR. What design has brought them thence? What's their errand or pretence?

Hoo. They come here simply with a view To settle and reside with you; Here to remain and here to live.

* Thirteen lines, which unaccompanied by the action on the stage would appear tiresome and unmeaning, are here omitted from 387 to 400.
CHOR. What is the reason that they give?
Hoo. A project marvellous and strange.
CHOR. Will it account for such a change,
    Coming here so vast a distance?
Does he look for our assistance
    To serve a friend or harm a foe?
Hoo. Mighty plans he has to show
    (Hinted and proposed in brief)
For a power beyond belief;
    Ocean, earth, he says, and air,
All creation everywhere,
    Everything that’s here or there,
An empire and supremacy
    Over all beneath the sky,
Is attainable by you,
    Your just dominion and your due.
CHOR. Tell us, was he fool or mad?
Hoo. No, believe me; grave and sad.
CHOR. Did his reasons and replies
    Mark him as discreet and wise?
Hoo. With a force, a depth, a reach
    Of judgment; a command of speech;
An invention, a facility,
    More than could be thought believable;
’Tis a varlet inconceivable!
CHOR. Let us hear him! let us hear him!
Bid him begin! for raised on high
    Our airy fancy soars; and I
Am rapt in hope; ready to fly.

The King Hoopoe now gives some orders in a pacific spirit, directing
that all warlike weapons be removed and hung up at the back of the
chimney as before. He then calls upon Peisthetairus to communicate
to the assembled community the propositions which had been
before discussed in private conference between themselves. Peiste-
tairus, however, sees his advantage and insists upon the previous
conclusion of a formal treaty of peace: this is done, and the Chorus
swear to it (relapsing for a moment into their real character) “as they
hope to win the prize by a unanimous vote.” But if they should
fail they imprecate upon themselves the penalty of (gaining the prize
notwithstanding, but) “gaining it only by a casting vote.” Peace
is proclaimed, the armament is dissolved by proclamation, and the
Chorus recommenced singing:

[to the Chorus]
Hoo. Here you, take these same arms, in the name of
    heaven,
    And hang them quietly in the chimney corner;
[turning to Peisthetairus]
And you communicate your scheme, exhibiting
    Your proofs and calculations—the discourse
Which they were called to attend to.

Peis. No, not I!
    By Jove; unless they agree to an armistice;
    Such as the little poor baboon, our neighbour,
    The sword cutter, concluded with his wife;
    That they sha’n’t bite me, or take unfair advantage
    In any way.

CHOR. We won’t.

Peis. Well, swear it then!

CHOR. We swear; by our hope of gaining the first prize,
    With the general approval and consent,
    Of the whole audience, and of all the judges—
    And if we fail, may the reproach befall us,
    Of gaining it, only by the casting vote.

It should seem that the success of this play must have been a subject of
more than usual anxiety both to the poet himself, and to the Cho-
regus * and his friends: we may conceive it to have been intended as
a sedative to the mind of the commonalty, excited as they were at

* The wealthy citizen charged with the expense and management of a
theatrical entertainment.
the time, almost to madness by the suspicion of a conspiracy against
the religion and laws of the country; a suspicion originating in a
proflane outrage secretly perpetrated, to a great extent, in mere inso­
ience and wantonness, by young men of family. In the opinion,
however, of the Athenian people, the offence was viewed in a very
serious light, as the result of an extensive secret combination (on
the part of persons bound and engaged to each other by their com-
mon participation in the guilt of sacrilege), preparatory to other
attempts still more criminal and dangerous. In this state of things,
and while the popular fury and jealousy upon religious subjects was
at its height, the poet ventured to produce this play; in which it
will be seen, that the burlesque of the national mythology is carried
higher and continued longer than in any of his other existing plays.
The confident hopes expressed by the chorus were not realized; the
first prize was assigned to a play the title of which, the "Comastæ,"
or "Drunken Rioters," seems to imply that its chief interest must
have been derived from direct allusions to the outrage above men-
tioned, and to the individuals suspected to have been engaged in it.

But we must return to the herald dismissing the troops.

HER. Hear, ye good people all! the troop are ordered,
To take their arms within doors; and consult
On the report and entry to be made
Upon our journal of this day's proceedings.

CHOR. Since time began
The race of man
Has ever been deceitful, faithless ever.
Yet may our fears be vain!
Speak therefore and explain:
If in this realm of ours,
Your clearer intellect, searching and clever,
Has noticed means or powers,
Unknown and undetected,
In unambitious indolence neglected.
Guide and assist our ignorant endeavour:
You for your willing aid, and ready wit,
Will share with us the common benefit.

Now speak to the business and be not afraid.
The birds will adhere to the truce that we made.

The long series of anapestic lines which follows, holds the place of
the debates which occur in other comedies, and which are conducted
in anapestic verse. Peisthetarus could not properly have been
matched with an opponent or antagonist; the uniformity of his speech
is, however, relieved by the interruptions and comments of Eupides,
who acts an under part to him, much in the same style as a merry-
andrew to a mountebank. Observe that Peisthetarus never voueh-
safes an answer or takes any kind of notice of his companion, but
proceeds continuously, except once or twice in reply to the chorus
and the hoopoe.

PEIS. I'm filled with the subject and long to proceed,
My rhetorical leaven is ready to knead.
Boy, bring me a crown* and a basin and ewer.
EU. Why, what does he mean? Are we banqueting sure?
PEIS. A rhetorical banquet, I mean; and I wish
To serve them at first with a sumptuous dish,
To astound and delight them.† "The grief and compas­
sion
That oppresses my mind on beholding a nation
A people of sovereigns . . . ."

CHOR. Sovereigns we!
PEIS. Of all the creation! of this man and me,
And of Jupiter too; for observe that your birth
Was before the old Titans, and Saturn and Earth,
CHOR. And Earth!
PEIS. I repeat it.
CHOR. That's wonderful news!
PEIS. Your wonder implies a neglect to peruse,
And examine old Æsop; from whom you might gather,
That the lark was embarrassed to bury his father;
On account of the then non-existence of Earth;
And how to repair so distressing a dearth,
He adopted a method unheard of and new.

Chor. If the story you quote, is authentic and true,
No doubt can exist of our clear seniority;
And the gods must acknowledge our right to authority.

Eu. Your beaks will be worn with distinction and pride;
The woodpecker's title will scarce be denied;
And Jove the pretender, will surely surrender.

Pheis. Moreover, most singular facts are combined
In proof, that the birds were adored by mankind:
For instance; the cock was a sovereign of yore
In the empire of Persia, and ruled it before
Darius's time; and you all may have heard,
That his title exists, as the "Persian bird."...

Eu. And hence you behold him stalk in pride,
Majestic and stout, with a royal stride,
With his turban upright, a privilege known
Reserved to kings and kings alone.

Pheis. So wide was his empire, so mighty his sway,
That the people of earth to the present day,
Attend to his summons and freely obey:
Tinkers, tanners, cobblers, all,
Are roused from rest at his royal call,
And shuffle their shoes on before it is light,
To trudge to the workshop.

Eu. I warrant you're right;
I know to my cost, by the cloak that I lost;
It was owing to him I was robbed and beguiled.

For a feast had been made for a neighbour's child,
To give it a name; and I went as a guest,
And sat there carousing away with the rest;
But drinking too deep, I fell soundly asleep;
And he began crowing; and I never knowing,

But thinking it morning, went off at the warning,
(With the wine in my pate, to the city gate
And fell in with a footpad was lying in wait,
Just under the town; and was fairly knocked down;
Then I tried to call out; but before I could shout,
He stripped me at once with a sudden pull,
Of a bran new mantle of Phrygian wool.

Pheis. Then the kite was the monarch of Greece
herefore....

Hoo. Of Greece?

Pheis. and instructed our fathers of yore,
On beholding a kite, to fall down and adore....

Eu. Well, a thing that befell me, was comical quite,
I threw myself down on beholding a kite;
But turning my face up to stare at his flight,
With a coin in my mouth,* forgetting my penny,
I swallowed it down, and went home without any.

Pheis. In Sidon and Egypt the cuckoo was
king;
They wait to this hour for the cuckoo to sing;
And when he begins, be it later or early,
They reckon it lawful to gather their barley....

Eu. Ah, thence it comes our harvest cry,
Cuckoo, Cuckoo, to the passers-by.

Pheis. At an era moreover of modern date,
Menelaus the king, Agamemnon the great,
Had a bird as assessor attending in State,
Perched on his sceptre, to watch for a share
Of fees and emoluments, secret or fair.

Eu. Ah, there I perceive, I was right in my guess,
For when Priam appeared in his tragical dress,

* It was usual with the Greeks to put small pieces of silver coin in their mouths, a custom which the turnpike men of Great Britain continued to retain within the recollection of the writer.
The bird on his sceptre, I plainly could see,
Was watching Lysicrates* taking a fee.

PEIS. . . Nay, Jupiter now that usurps the command,
Appears with an eagle, appointed to stand
As his emblem of empire; a striking example
Of authority once so extended and ample:
And each of the gods had his separate fowl,
Apollo a hawk, and Minerva an owl.

Et.† That's matter of fact and you're right in the main;
But what was the reason I wish you'd explain?

PEIS. The reason was this: that the bird should be there,
To demand as of right a proportional share,
Of the entrails and fat, when an offering was made,
A suitable portion before them was laid:
Moreover you'll find, that the race of mankind
Always swore by a bird; and it never was heard
That they swore by the gods, at the time that I mention.
And Lampón‡ himself, with a subtle intention,
Adheres to the old immemorial use;
He perjures and cheats us and swears "by the goose."

Thus far forth have I proved and shown
The power and estate that were once your own,
Now totally broken and overthrown:
And need I describe, your present tribe,
Weak, forlorn, exposed to scorn,
Distressed, oppressed, never at rest,
Daily pursued, with outrage rude;

* Of Lysicrates, the Scholiast only informs us that he was a person in office known to be in the habit of taking bribes, a description which in relation to those times is hardly a distinction.
† This speech seems more properly to belong to the Hoopoe.
‡ As a substitute for common swearing, some persons (Socrates among the rest) made use of less offensive expletives, swearing "by the dog or by the goose." Lampón was a soothsayer, and thought it right probably to be scrupulous in using the name of the god. He is mentioned again in this play.

With cries and noise, of men and boys,
Screaming, hooting, pelting, shooting,
The fowler sets his traps and nets,
Twigs of bird-lime, loops, and snares,
To catch you kidnapped unawares;
Even within the temple's pale.

They set you forth to public sale,
Pawed and handled most severely:
And not content with roasting merely,
In an insolent device,
Sprinkle you with cheese and spice;
With nothing of respect or favour,
Derogating from your flavour.
Or for a further outrage, have ye
Soused in greasy sauce and gravy.

Hoo. Sad and dismal is the story,
Of our fathers' ancient glory,
Of our fathers' ancient glory,
Ere the fated empire fell,
In the depth of degradation,
A benignant happy fate
Sends you to restore the nation;
To redeem and save the State.

If the reader should be inclined to pass over the next hundred lines, I should feel no wish to detain him. The subject of them has been pretty nearly anticipated, and the whole play is in fact too long.

Hoo. Explain then the method you mean to pursue
To recover our empire and freedom anew.
For thus to remain, in dishonour and scorn,
Our life were a burthen no more to be borne.

PEIS. Then I move, that the birds shall in common repair
To a centrical point, and encamp in the air;
And intrench and enclose it, and fortify there:
And build up a rampart, impregnably strong,
Enormous in thickness, enormously long;
Bigger than Babylon; solid and tall,
With bricks and bitumen, a wonderful wall.

EU. Bricks and bitumen! I'm longing to see
What a daub of a building the city will be!

PEIS. As soon as the fabric is brought to an end,
A herald or envoy to Jove we shall send,
To require his immediate prompt abdication;
And if he refuses, or shows hesitation,
Or evades the demand; we shall further proceed,
With legitimate warfare avowed and decreed:
With a warning and notices, formally given,
To Jove, and all others residing in heaven,
Forbidding them ever to venture again
To trespass on our atmospheric domain,
With scandalous journeys, to visit a list
Of Alcmenas and Semeles; if they persist,
We warn them, that means will be taken moreover
To stop their gallanting and acting the lover.

Another ambassador also will go
Despatched upon earth, to the people below,
To notify briefly the fact of accession;
And enforcing our claims upon taking possession:
With orders in future, that every suitor,
Who applies to the gods with an offering made,
Shall begin, with a previous offering paid
To a suitable bird; of a kind and degree
That accords with the god, whosoever he be.

In Venus's fane, if a victim is slain,
First let a sparrow be feasted with grain.
When gifts and oblations to Neptune are made,
To the drake let a tribute of barley be paid.
Let the cormorant's appetite first be appeased,
And let Hercules then have an ox for his feast.
If you offer to Jove, as the sovereign above,
A ram for his own; let the golden-crown,
As a sovereign bird, be duly preferred,
Feasted and honoured, in right of his reign;
With a jolly fat pismire offered and slain.

EU. A pismire, how droll! I shall laugh till I burst!
Let Jupiter thunder, and threaten his worst.
Hoo. But mankind, will they, think ye, respect and adore,
If they see us all flying the same as before?
They will reckon us merely as magpies and crows.

PEIS. Poh! nonsense, I tell ye—no blockhead but
knows
That Mercury flies; there is Iris too;
Homer informs us how she flew:
"Smooth as a dove, she went sailing along."
And pinions of gold, both in picture and song,
To Cupid and Victory fairly belong.

Hoo. But Jove's thunder has wings; if he send but a
volley,
Mankind for a time may abandon us wholly.

PEIS. What then? we shall raise a granivorous troop,
To sweep their whole crops with a ravenous swoop:
If Ceres is able, perhaps she may deign,
To assist their distress, with a largess of grain.

EU. No! no! she'll be making excuses, I warrant.

PEIS. Then the crows will be sent on a different errand,

* With the writers of the old comedy extreme voracity was the characteristic attribute of Hercules.
To pounce all at once, with a sudden surprise,
On their oxen and sheep, to peck out their eyes,
And leave them stone blind for Apollo to cure:
He'll try it; he'll work for his salary sure!
Eu. Let the cattle alone; I've two beeves of my own:
Let me part with them first; and then do your worst.
Peis. But, if men shall acknowledge your merit and
worth,
As equal to Saturn, to Neptune, and Earth,
And to everything else; we shall freely bestow
All manner of blessings.
Hoo. Explain them and show.
Peis. For instance: if locusts arrive to consume
All their hopes of a crop, when the vines are in bloom,
A squadron of owls may demolish them all;
The midges moreover, which canker and gall
The figs and the fruit, if the thrush is employed,
By a single battalion will soon be destroyed.
Hoo. But wealth is their object; and how can we
grant it?
Peis. We can point them out mines; and our help will
be wanted
To inspect, and direct navigation and trade;
Their voyages all will be easily made,
With a saving of time, and a saving of cost;
And a seaman in future will never be lost.
Hoo. How so?
Peis. We shall warn them: "Now hasten to sail,
Now keep within harbour; your voyage will fail."
Eu. How readily then will a fortune be made!
I'll purchase a vessel and venture on trade.
Peis.* And old treasure concealed will again be revealed;

* The want of stability and good faith, both in the Government and
individuals, obliged the Greeks to secure their moneyed capital by conceal-
ment. Hence the vast collections of ancient coin which appear in the
cabinets of antiquarians.

Observe the shallow shatter-brained character of Euelpides. * The origin of this notion of life being transferable, cannot be accounted
for; in the form of a wish, it appears to have been common.

+ This speech must belong to the Hoopoe. Aristophanes would not
leave the result of the scene to be summed up by such a silly fellow as
Euelpides. We see besides that Peisthetaurus replies to it. He never
replies to Euelpides,
The birds will live at cheaper rates,
Lodging, without shame or scorn,
In a maple or a thorn;
The most exalted and divine
Will have an olive for his shrine.
We need not run to foreign lands,
Or Ammon’s temple in the sands;
But perform our easy vows,
Among the neighbouring shrubs and boughs;
Paying our oblations fairly,
With a pennyworth of barley.

chor. O best of all envoys, suspected before,
Now known and approved, and respected the more;
To you we resign the political lead,
Our worthy director in council and deed.

Elated with your bold design,
I swear and vow:
If resolutely you combine
Your views and interest with mine;
In steadfast councils as a trusty friend,
Without deceit, or guile or fraudulent end:
They that rule in haughty state,
The gods ere long shall abdicate
Their high command;
And yield the sceptre to my rightful hand.

Then reckon on us for a number and force;
As on you we rely for a ready resource,
In council and policy, trusting to you,
To direct the design we resolve to pursue.

* There can be no doubt that this speech belongs to the Chorus, though
it may seem difficult to account for what is said of the sceptre, which it
should seem ought rather to belong to the king. The Hoopoe in answer
alludes to the inveterate vice of all Choruses—dawdling and inefficiency.

Hoo. That’s well, but we’ve no time, by Jove, to
loiter,
And dawdle and postpone like Nicias.*
We should be doing something. First, however,
I must invite you to my roosting place,
This nest of mine, with its poor twigs and leaves.
And tell me what your names are?
Peis. Certainly;
My name is Peisthetarius.†
Hoo. And your friend?
Eu. Euelpides from Thria.
Hoo. Well, you’re welcome—
Both of ye.
Peis. We’re obliged.
Hoo. Walk in together.
Peis. Go first then, if you please.
Hoo. No, pray move forward.
Peis. But bless me—stop, pray—just for a single
moment—
Let’s see—do tell me—explain—how shall we manage
To live with you—with a person wearing wings?
Being both of us unfledged?
Hoo. Perfectly well!
Peis. Yes, but I must observe, that Æsop’s fables
Report a case in point; the fox and eagle:
The fox repented of his fellowship;
Their high command;
And yield the sceptre to my rightful hand.

* The Athenians were at that time disappointed at Nicias’s delay, in not
advancing immediately against Syracuse.
† Peisthetarius answers like a man of sense. Euelpides like a simpleton,
and we see the effect of it on the king’s mind. There is a momentary pause
in the invitation, before they are both included in it.
‡ Peisthetarius has shown that he is not deficient in valour upon compul-
sion. But a character of extreme subtlety is always prone to suspicion, and
the recollection of an example derived from ancient documents in Æsop’s
Fables, intimidates him for a moment, and makes him distrustful of the
Hoo. Oh! don't be alarmed! we'll give you a certain root
That immediately promotes the growth of wings.

Peis. Come, let's go in then; Xanthias, do you mind,
And Manodorus* follow with the bundles.

Chor. Holloh!

Hoo. What's the matter?

Chor. Go in with your party,
And give them a jolly collation and hearty.

Peis. O yes, by Jove, indeed you must indulge them;†
Do, do me the favour, call her from the thicket!

For heaven's sake—let me entreat you—bring her here,
And let us have a sight of her ourselves.

Hoo.‡ Since it is your wish and pleasure it must be so;
Come here to the strangers, Proene! show yourself!

Peis. O Jupiter, what a graceful, charming bird!
What a beautiful creature it is!

Eu. I'll tell you what;
I could find in my heart to rumple her feathers.

Peis. And what an attire she wears, all bright with gold!

* These slaves do not appear elsewhere in the play; it might be doubted whether they appear here and whether Peisthetarius does not call for them in mere nervous absence of mind.
† With a hurried, nervous eagerness.
‡ With grave good breeding, implying a kind of rebuke to the fussy importunity into which Peisthetarius had fallen.
To bring the most sublime subjects within the verge of Comedy, and
by no poet whom we know of, could have accomplished: though, if we were
possessed of the works of Epicharmus, it is possible that we might
see other specimens of the same style.

Ye Children of Man! whose life is a span,
Protracted with sorrow from day to day,
Naked and featherless, feeble and querulous,
Sickly, calamitous, creatures of clay!
Attend to the words of the Sovereign Birds,
(Immortal, illustrious, lords of the air)
Who survey from on high, with a merciful eye,
Your struggles of misery, labour, and care.
Whence you may learn and clearly discern
Such truths as attract your inquisitive turn;
Which is busied of late, with a mighty debate,
A profound speculation about the creation,
And organicall life, and chaoticall strife,
With various notions of heavenly motions,
And rivers and oceans, and valleys and mountains,
And sources of fountains, and meteors on high,
And stars in the sky. We propose by-and-by
(If you'll listen and hear) to make it all clear.
And Prodicus henceforth shall pass for a dunce,
When his doubts are explained and expounded at once.

Before the creation of Æther and Light,
Chaos and Night together were plight,
In the dungeon of Erebus foully bedight.
Nor Ocean, or Air, or substance was there,
Or solid or rare, or figure or form,
But horrible Tartarus ruled in the storm:
At length, in the dreary chaoticall closet
Of Erebus old, was a privy deposit,
By Night the primeval in secrecy laid;
A Mystical Egg, that in silence and shade
Was brooded and hatched; till time came about:
And Love, the delightful, in glory flew out,
In rapture and light, exulting and bright,
Sparkling and florid, with stars in his forehead,
His forehead and hair, and a flutter and flare,
As he rose in the air, triumphantly furnished.
To range his dominions, on glittering pinions,
All golden and azure, and blooming and burnished:
He soon, in the murky Tartarean recesses,
With a hurricane's might, in his fiery caresses
Impregnated Chaos; and hastily snatched
To being and life, begotten and hatched,
The primitive Birds: but the Deities all,
The celestial Lights, the terrestrial Ball,
Were later of birth, with the dwellers on earth,
More tamely combined, of a temperate kind;
When chaoticall mixture approached to a fixture.

Our antiquity proved; it remains to be shown,
That Love is our author, and master alone,
Like him, we can ramble, and gambol and fly
O'er ocean and earth, and aloft to the sky:
And when other means fail, we are found to prevail,
When a peacock or pheasant is sent as a present.

All lessons of primary daily concern,
You have learnt from the Birds, and continue to learn,
Your best benefactors and early instructors;
We give you the warning of seasons returning.
When the cranes are arranged, and muster afloat
In the middle air, with a creaking note,
Steering away to the Lybian sands;
Then careful farmers sow their lands;
The crazy vessel is hauled ashore,
The sail, the ropes, the rudder and oar
Are all unshipped, and housed in store.
The shepherd is warned, by the kite reappearing,
To muster his flock, and be ready for shearing.
You quit your old cloak, at the swallow's behest,
In assurance of summer, and purchase a vest.
For Delphi, for Ammon, Dodona, in fine,
For every oracular temple and shrine,
The Birds are a substitute equal and fair,
For on us you depend, and to us you repair
For counsel and aid, when a marriage is made,
A purchase, a bargain, a venture in trade:
Unlucky or lucky, whatever has struck ye,
An ox or an ass, that may happen to pass,
A voice in the street, or a slave that you meet,
A name or a word by chance overheard,
If you deem it an omen, you call it a Bird;
And if birds are your omens, it clearly will follow,
That birds are a proper prophet of Apollo.

Then take us as gods, and you'll soon find the odds,*
We'll serve for all uses, as Prophets and Muses;
We'll give ye fine weather, we'll live here together;
We'll not keep away, scornful and proud, a-top of a cloud;
(In Jupiter's way); but attend every day,
To prosper and bless, all you possess,
And all your affairs, for yourselves and your heirs.
And as long as you live, we shall give
You wealth and health, and pleasure and treasure,
In ample measure;

And never blink you of pigeon's milk,
Or potable gold; you shall live to grow old,
In laughter and mirth, on the face of the earth,
Laughing, quaffing, carousing, bousing,
Your only distress, shall be the excess
Of ease and abundance and happiness.

SEMICHRUS.
We see here a comic imitation of the tragic choruses of Phrynichus, a poet older than Aeschylus, of whom Aristophanes always speaks with respect, as an improver of music and poetry—arts which in the judgment of the ancients were deemed inseparable; or if disjoined, essentially defective and imperfect.

Muse, that in the deep recesses
Of the forest's dreary shade,
Vocal with our wild addresses;
Or in the lonely lowly glade,
Attending near, art pleased to hear,
Our humble bill tuneful and shrill.

When, to the name of omnipotent Pan,
Our notes we raise, or sing in praise,
Of mighty Cybele, from whom we began;
Mother of Nature, and every creature,
Winged or unwinged, of birds or man.
Aid and attend, and chant with me
The music of Phrynichus, open and plain,
The first that attempted a loftier strain,
Ever busy like the bee, with the sweets of harmony.

EPIREMA.
Is there any person present sitting a spectator here,
Who desires to pass his time, freely without restraint or fear?
Should he wish to colonize; he never need be checked or child,
For the trifling indiscretions, which the testy laws forbid.
Parricides are in esteem: among the birds we deem it fair,
A combat honourably fought betwixt a game-cock and his heir!
There the branded runagate, branded and mottled in the face,
Will be deemed a motley bird; a motley mark is no disgrace.
Spintharus, the Phrygian born, will pass a muster there with ease,
Counted as a Phrygian fowl; and even Execestides,*
Once a Carian and a slave, may there be nobly born and free;
Plume himself on his descent, and hatch a proper pedigree.

Semichorus.

This second sample of the style of Phrynichus may serve to give us a more distinct idea of it. It seems to have been one of essential grandeur and harmony, but trespassing occasionally into the regions of nonsense.

Thus the swans in chorus follow,
On the mighty Thracian stream,
Hymning their eternal theme.
Praise to Bacchus and Apollo:
The welkin rings, with sounding wings,
With songs and cries and melodies;
Up to the thunderous Æther ascending:

Whilst all that breathe, on earth beneath,
The beasts of the wood, the plain and the flood,
In panic amazement are crouching and bending;

* Already noted as a foreigner in the first scene of this play.

THE BIRDS.

With the awful qualm, of a sudden calm,
Ocean and air in silence blending.
The ridge of Olympus is sounding on high,
Appalling with wonder the lords of the sky,
And the Muses and Graces
Enthroned in their places,
Join in the solemn symphony.

Antepirema.

Nothing can be more delightful than the having wings to wear!
A spectator sitting here, accommodated with a pair,
Might for instance (if he found a tragic chorus dull and heavy)
Take his flight, and dine at home; and if he did not choose to leave ye,
Might return in better humour, when the weary drawl was ended.
Introduce then wings in use—believe me, matters will be mended:
Patroclides* would not need to sit there, and befoul his seat;
Flying off he might return, eased in a moment, clean and neat.
Trust me wings are all in all! Diitrephes has mounted quicker
Than the rest of our aspirants, soaring on his wings of wicker:

* The posthumous celebrity of Patroclides is not confined to this single event. He survived the accident many years, and was the author of a very salutary decree upon the principles advocated by the poet in the Epirrema of "The Frogs," but (as in the instance before us) he was again fatally too late. The decree was not passed till after the destruction of the navy at Ægos Potamios.
Basket work, and crates, and hampers, first enabled him to fly;* First a captain, then promoted to command the cavalry; With his fortunes daily rising, office and preferment new, An illustrious, enterprising, airy, gallant cockatoo.

The exclusive functions of the Chorus being now at an end, the persons of the drama appear again upon the stage; Peisthetairus and Euelpides, having both in the meanwhile equipped with a sumptuous pair of wings. They are supposed to have been entertained behind the scenes, with a royal collation in the palace of the Hoopoe. Peisthetairus is accordingly in extreme good-humour, and being now in the height of his advancement, recollects that it will be right to behave to his former comrade with the hearty familiarity of an old acquaintance; he accordingly begins, with a ludicrous simile† on his appearance (a species of raillery common among the Athenians, but which was considered as the lowest species of jocularity). He takes his friend's retort in perfect good-humour, and Euelpides is admitted as a third person, to consult, with him and the king, upon some unimportant matters—such as the name of the new city, and the choice of a patron Deity—upon all which topics, his idle buffoonish humour is not misplaced: but a more delicate point is afterwards brought into discussion (nothing less than the choice of a chief commander for the citadel) which Euelpides treats with the same silly drollery as before. Peisthetairus is irritated, or pretends to be so, and dismisses him in a tone of authority, which the other resents, and appears on the point of mutinying; upon which Peisthetairus smooths him down again, as briefly as possible, and having accomplished this point, immediately turns away from him, to call a servant.

Peis. Well, there it is! Such a comical set out, By Jove, I never saw! Eu. Why, what's the matter? Peis. What are you laughing at?

* His property consisted in a manufactory of this kind, by which he had grown rich.
† This is the sort of raillery which Bacchus prohibits in the contest between Euripides and Aeschylus, and of which we have a specimen in "The Wasps," v. 1308. Some modern traveller has told us that abusive similes in alternate extempore verse, serve for an amusement, at this day, to the boatmen of the Nile.
That all Theagenes's rich possessions
Lie there; and Æschines's whole estate.

Peis. Yes! * and a better country it is by far,
Than all that land in Thrace, the fabulous plain
Of Phlegra; where those earthborn landed giants
Were bullied and out-vapoured by the gods.

Eu. It will be a genteelish, smart concern, I reckon,
This city of ours . . . . Which of the deities
Shall we have for a patron? We must weave our mantle,
Our sacred mantle of course . . . . the yearly mantle †
To one or other of 'em.

Peis. Well, Minerva?
Why should not we have Minerva? she's established,
Let her continue; she'll do mighty well.

Eu. No—there I object; for a well-ordered city,
The example would be scandalous; to see
The goddess, a female born, in complete armour
From head to foot; and Cleisthenes ‡ with a distaff.

Peis. What warden will ye appoint for the Eagle tower,
Your citadel, the fort upon the rock?

Hoo. That charge will rest with a chief of our own choice,
Of Persian race, a chicken of the game,
An eminent warrior.

Eu. Oh my chickie-hiddy—
My little master. I should like to see him,
Strutting about and roosting on the rock.

* Many Athenians (as Miltiades, Alcibiades, and Thucydides the historian) were proprietors of large estates in the Chersonese and along the coasts of Thrace; Theagenes, it seems, and Æschines, boasting of wealth which they did not possess, chose to talk of their estates in Thrace. In the last century the West Indies was the usual locality assigned to fabulous estates. Thrace was also mythologically fabulous, as the field of battle between Jupiter and the Titans.

† See "Knights," p. 129, note.

‡ Ridiculed for his effeminacy in various comedies.

In the passage which follows the author ridicules the rage for vulgar realities (a corruption of the theatric art, essentially destructive of all illusion, as we have witnessed at home, with real water, real horses, real elephants). The stage of Athens it should seem had been degraded by a real sacrifice, the paltriness of such a spectacle is marked by the magnificent exhortation of the Chorus, contrasted with the meanness of the execution which they anticipate.

Chor. We urge, we exhort you, and advise,
To ordain a mighty sacrifice;
And before the gods to bring
A stupendous offering;
Either a sheep or some such thing!
To please the critics of the age,
Sacrificed upon the stage.
Sound amain the Pythian strain!

Let Chœris* be brought here to sing.

* Chœris, a bad musician (the constant butt of the comic poets), is called for, to complete the shabiness of the performance. His representative, they
Peis. Have done there with your puffing . . . . heaven
and earth,
What's here! I've seen a many curious things,
But never saw the like of this before,
A crow with a flute and a mouthpiece. Priest, your office:
Perform it! Sacrifice to the new deities!
Pri. I will—but where's the boy gone with the
basket?

Let us pray to the holy flame,
And the holy hawk that guards the same;
To the sovereign deities,
All and each, of all degrees,
Female and male!

Chor. Hail, thou hawk of Sunium, hail!
Pri. To the Delian and the Pythian swan,
And to the Latonian quail,
All hail!

Chor. To the bird of awful stature,
Mother of gods, mother of man;
Great Cybele! nurse of Nature!
Glorious ostrich, hear our cry!
Fearful and enormous creature,
Hugest of all things that fly,
O preserve and prosper us,
Thou mother of Cleocritus!*
Grant the blessings that we seek,
For us, and for the Chians' eke!

Peis. That's right, the Chians—don't forget the Chians!
Pri. To the heroes, birds, and heroes' sons,
We call at once, we call and cry,
To the woodpecker, the jay, the pie,
Enter a Poet, very ragged and shabby, with a very mellifluous submissive mendicatory demeanour. Pelasgiotus, the essential man of business and activity, entertaining a supreme contempt for his profession and person, is at no great pains to conceal it; but recollecting at the same time, that it is advisable to secure the suffrages of the literary world, and that the character of a patron is creditable to a great man, he patronizes him accordingly, not at his own expense, but by bestowing upon him certain articles of apparel put in requisition for that purpose. This first act of confiscation is directed against the property of the Church; the Scholiast informs us, that he begins by stripping the Priest.

POET. "For the festive, happy day, Muse prepare an early lay, To Nephelococcugia."

PEIS. What’s here to do? What are you? Where do you come from?

POET. An humble menial of the Muses’ train, As Homer expresses it.

PEIS. A menial, are you? With your long hair? * A menial?

POET. ’Tis not that, No! but professors of the poetical art, Are simply styled, the “Menials of the Muses,” As Homer expresses it.

PEIS. Aye, the Muse has given you A ragged livery. Well, but friend, I say— Friend!—Poet!—What the plague has brought you here?

POET. I’ve made an ode upon your new built city, And a charming composition for a chorus, And another, in Simonides’s manner.

PEIS.† When were they made? What time? How long ago?

* Slaves were forbidden to wear long hair.
† In a sharp, cross, examining tone.
Peis. I comprehend it enough; you want a jerkin; Here, give him yours; one ought to encourage genius. There, take it, and good-by to ye!

Poet.* Well, I'm going; And as soon as I get to the town, I'll set to work; And finish something, in this kind of way.

"Seated on your golden throne,
Muse, prepare a solemn ditty,
To the mighty,
To the flighty,
To the cloudy, quivering, shivering,
To the lofty-seated city."

Peis. Well, I should have thought, that jerkin might have cured him Of his "quiverings and shiverings." How the plague! Did the fellow find us out? I should not have thought it. Come, once again, go round with the basin and ewer. Peace! Silence! Silence!

Enter a Soothsayer with a great air of arrogance and self-importance.
He comes on the authority of a book of Oracles (which he pretends to possess, but which he never produces), in virtue of which he lays claim to certain sacrificial perquisites and fees. Peisthetairus encounters him with a different version composed upon the spot; in virtue of which he dismisses the Soothsayer with a good lashing.

Sooth. Stop the sacrifice!

Peis. What are you?

Sooth. A Soothsayer, that's what I am.

Peis. The worse luck for ye.

Sooth. Friend, are you in your senses?§ Don't trifle absurdly with religious matters.

* The Poet withdraws, gradually turning round and reciting. Peisth. does not appear to take notice, but watches till he is fairly gone.
§ See p. 154 of "The Knights," where there is the same allusion to disputes on the authentic copies of oracles.

Here's a prophecy of Bakis, which expressly Alludes to Nephelococcugia.

Peis. How came it, then, you never prophesied Your prophecies before the town was built?

Sooth. The spirit withheld me.

Peis. And is it allowable now, To give us a communication of them?

Sooth. Hem!

"Moreover, when the crows and daws unite, To build and settle, in the midway right, Between tall Corinth and fair Sicyon's height, Then to Pandora, let a milk white goat Be slain, and offered, and a comely coat Given to the Soothsayer, and shoes a pair; When he to you this Oracle shall bear."

Peis. Are the shoes mentioned?

Sooth. [pretending to feel for his papers]. Look at the book, and see!

"And let him have the entrails for his share."

Peis. Are the entrails mentioned?

Sooth. [as before]. Look at the book, and see!

"If you, predestined youth, shall do these things, Then you shall soar aloft, on eagle's wings; But, if you do not, you shall never be An eagle, nor a hawk, nor bird of high degree."

Peis. Is all this, there?

Sooth. [as before]. Look at the book, and see!

Peis. This Oracle differs most remarkably, From that which I transcribed in Apollo's temple.

"If at the sacrifice . . . . . * which you prepare, An uninvited vagabond . . . . should dare

* The breaks in the text . . . . * may serve to indicate what was more distinctly expressed by the actor—viz., that Peisthetairus's Oracle is an extemporary composition.
THE BIRDS.

To interrupt you, and demand a share,
Let cuffs and buffets . . . be the varlet's lot.
Smite him between the ribs . . . and spare him
not."

Sooth. Nonsense, you're talking!

Peis. [with the same action as the Soothsayer, as if he were feeling for papers]. Look at the book, and see!

"Thou shalt in no wise heed them, or forbear To lash and smite those eagles of the air, Neither regard their names, for it is written, Lampon and Diopithes shall be smitten."

Sooth. Is all this, there?

Peis. [producing a horsewhip]. Look at the book, and see!

Get out! with a plague and a vengeance.

Sooth. Oh dear! oh!

Peis. Go soothsay somewhere else, you rascal, run!

[Exit Sooth.

Met. I'm come, you see, to join you.

Peis. [aside]. (Another plague!)

For what? What's your design? Your plan, your notion? Your scheme—your apparatus—your equipment— Your outfit? What's the meaning of it all?

Met. I mean to take a geometrical plan Of your atmosphere—to allot it, and survey it In a scientific form.

Peis. In the name of heaven!

Who are ye and what? What name? What manner of man?

THE BIRDS.

Met. Who am I and what! Meton's my name, well known In Greece, and in the village of Colonos.

Peis. But tell me, pray; these implements, these articles, What are they meant for?*

Met. These are—Instruments! An atmospheric geometrical scale.

First, you must understand, that the atmosphere Is formed—in a manner—altogether—partly, In the fashion of a furnace, or a funnel; I take this circular arc, with the movable arm, And so, by shifting it round, till it coincides At the angle;—you understand me?

Peis. Not in the least.

Met. . . . I obtain a true division, with the quadrature† Of the equilateral circle. Here, I trace Your market-place, in the centre, with the streets— Converging inwards—! and the roads, diverging—! From the circular wall, without—! like solar rays From the circular circumference of the sun.

Peis. [in a pretended soliloquy; then calling to him with a tone of mystery and alarm].

Another Thaïes! absolutely, a Thaïes!— Meton!

Met. [startled]. Why, what's the matter?

Peis. You're aware, That I've a regard for you. Take my advice; Don't be seen here—withdraw yourself—abscond! Met. Is there any alarm or risk?

Peis. Why, much the same, As it might be in Lacedæmon. There's a bustle Of expelling aliens; people are dragged out

* Peis. going up to him and pulling them about.
† Meton with animation and action illustrative of the proposed plan.
From the inns and lodgings, with a deal of uproar,  
And blows and abuse in plenty, to be met with  
In the public street.  

MET.  
A popular tumult—be-h?  

PEIS.* Oh, fie! no, nothing of that kind.  

MET.  
How do you mean then?  

PEIS.† We're carrying into effect a resolution  
Adopted lately; to discard and cudgel . . . .  
Coxcombs and mountebanks . . . . of every kind.  
MET. Perhaps . . . . I had best withdraw.  

PEIS.  
Why, yes, perhaps . . . .  
But yet, I would not answer for it, neither;  
Perhaps, you may be too late; the blows I mentioned  
Are coming—close upon you—there they come!  
MET. Oh, bless me!  

PEIS.  
Did not I tell you, and give you warning?  
Get out, you coxcomb, find out by your geometry,  
The road you came, and measure it back: you'd best.  

[Exit Meton.  

A Commissioner from Athens advances with an air of importance and  
ascendency; like other consequential persons sent on a foreign  
mission, he wishes it to be understood that he considers it a sort of  
banishment.  

COM. Is nobody here? None of the proxeni,  
To receive and attend upon me?  

PEIS.  
What's all this?  
Sardanapalus† in person come amongst us!  
COM. I come, appointed as Commissioner  
To Nephelococcugia.  

PEIS.  
A Commissioner!  

What brings you here?  

* Peist, scandalized at the supposition.  
† During this speech Peisthetairus keeps his eye quietly fixed upon the  
Astronomer.  
‡ A name proverbial for pomp and luxury.
enters on the opposite side with the monotonous chant of a vendor of a last dying speech, confronting Peisthetairus, who is returning after having driven out the Commissioner.

Haw. “Moreover, if a Nephelococcugian Should assault or smite an Athenian citizen” . . . .

Peis. What’s this? What’s all this trumpery paper here?

Haw. I’ve brought you the new laws and ordinances, And copies of the last decrees to sell.

Peis. [drily and bitterly]. Let’s hear ’em.

Haw. “It is enacted and ordained That the Nephelococcugians shall use Such standard weights and measures” . . . .

Peis. Friend, you’ll find Hard measure here, and a heavy weight, I promise you, Upon your shoulders shortly.

Haw. What’s the matter?

Peis. Get out, with your decrees!

I’ve bloody decrees against you, dire decrees.

[drives him off.

Com. [returning]. I summon Peisthetairus to his answer, In an action of assault and battery, For the first day of the month, Mucnichion.

Peis. Ha, say you so? You’re there again! Have at you.

Haw. [returning]. “And in case of any assault or violence, Against the person of the Magistrate.” . . . .

Peis. Bless me! What you! You’re there, again.

[drives him off.

Com. [returning again]. I’ll ruin you;

I’ll lay my damages at ten thousand drachmas.

Peis. In the mean time, I’ll smash your balloting-boxes.

Chorus.

Henceforth—our worth,
Our right—our might,
Shall be shown,
Acknowledged, known;
Mankind shall rise
Prayers, vows, praise,
To the birds alone.

Our employ, is to destroy
The vermin train,
Ravaging amain,
Your fruits and grain:
We’re the wardens
Of your gardens,
To watch and chase
The wicked race,
And cut them shorter,
In hasty slaughter.

The first lines of the Epirrema are descriptive of the cruel madness of the times, see note to p. 199. Diagoras was a poet, a foreigner resident

* The sort of accusations which were current at the time similar to those of the mutilation of the Hermæ. Peisthetairus does not take any notice or bestow a whole line upon his accuser; the last words of the verse are addressed to the Hawker.
at Athens (being suspected of Atheism and consequently of being an accomplice in the imaginary plot), he was proscribed and a price set upon his head; it seems also that, in other instances which are alluded to, assassination was encouraged by public rewards.

The history of a similar period. The times of Titus Oates's plot (admirably described by Roger North in his Examen) may serve to illustrate the lines 13 and 14, the community in both instances remaining subject to a reign of terror under obscure wretches whose sole instrument of dominion was perjury; as it was necessary for those sovereign witnesses to extort respectable subsidiary evidence in support of their main system of perjury, threats and imprisonment were the means employed in both instances, as appears by the narrative of Andocides.

**EPIRREMA.**

At the present urgent crisis, all your efforts and attention are directed to secure Diagoras's apprehension:

Handsome bounties have been offered of a talent for his head.

Likewise, with respect to tyrants (tyrants that are gone and dead)

Bounties of a talent each, for all that can be killed or caught:

With a zealous emulation, we, the Birds, have also thought

Just and proper, to proclaim, from this time forth, that we withdraw

From Philocrates, the fowler, the protection of the law:

Furthermore, we fix a price, for bringing him alive or dead, Four, if he's secured alive; a single talent for his head:

He, that ortolans and quails to market has presumed to bring;

And the sparrows, six a penny, tied together in a string, With a wicked art retaining, sundry doves in his employ, Fastened, with their feet in fetters, forced to serve for a decoy;

Farther, we declare and publish our command to men below,

**THE BIRDS.**

All the birds you keep in prison, to release, and let them go. We shall, else, revenge ourselves, and we shall teach the tyrants yet,

How to chirp and dance in fetters, in the tangles of a net.

**CHORUS.**

Blest are they,
The birds alway, With perfect clothing, Fearing nothing, Cold or sleet or summer heat. As it chances, As he fancies, Each his own vagary follows,

Dwelling in the dells and hollows When, with eager weary strain, The shrilly grasshoppers complain, Parched upon the sultry plain; Maddened with the raging heat, We secure a cool retreat, In the shady nooks and coves, Recesses of the sacred groves, Many a herb, and many a berry Serves to feast, and make us merry.

**ANTEPIRREMA.**

To the judges of the prize, we wish to mention in a word, The return we mean to make, if our performance is preferred.

First then, in your empty coffers, you shall see the sterling owl,* From the mines of Laurium, familiar as a common fowl;

---

* The figure of an owl stamped on the coin of Athens.
Roosting among the bags and pouches, each at ease upon his nest;
Undisturbed, rearing and hatching little broods of interest:
If you wish to cheat in office, but are inexpert and raw,
You should have a kite for agent, capable to gripe and claw;
Cranes and cormorants shall help you, to a stomach and a throat;
When you feast abroad, but, if you give a vile, unfriendly vote,
Hasten and provide yourselves, each, with a little silver plate,
Like the statues of the gods, for the protection of his pate;
Else, when forth abroad you ramble, on a summer holiday,
We shall take a dirty vengeance, and befoul your best array.

In the following scene a foot messenger arrives at full speed from the new city, apparently in a state of great exhaustion. He communicates his important intelligence to Peisthetairus in a single gasp of breath—"Your fortification's finished!" The report which he makes of the building of a new Babylon by the nation of the Birds, as it considerably exceeds even that license of assuming impossibilities which is the privilege of the ancient comedy, may lead us to examine the mode of humorous contrivance by which the author has managed in some degree to maintain that balance between truth and falsehood, which the interest which we take in the development of moral truth and in the illustration of human character, is so much stronger than that which we attach to mere matter of fact; that where the two are combined (that is to say, where a supposed fact is made the foundation of a new and striking illustration of character), our attention is, generally speaking, wholly directed to the latter, and we are inclined to take the fact for granted; as we allow the scrawl, which a mathematician draws, to stand for a circle or square, our whole attention being absorbed in the acquisition of a general and a permanent truth.

The interest which we take in the development of moral truth and in the illustration of human character, is so much stronger than that which we attach to mere matter of fact; that where the two are combined (that is to say, where a supposed fact is made the foundation of a new and striking illustration of character), our attention is, generally speaking, wholly directed to the latter, and we are inclined to take the fact for granted; as we allow the scrawl, which a mathematician draws, to stand for a circle or square, our whole attention being absorbed in the acquisition of a general and a permanent truth.

It is, we believe, an established axiom in the art of lying that almost anything may be made credible of almost any person, provided that the imaginary facts are accompanied by a just representation of the behaviour of the person, such as it might be supposed to be under the alleged circumstances; and this will be more strikingly the case, if some trait of his character, not generally observed, but likely to be immediately recognized, is exhibited for the first time. It has been observed elsewhere, of the Aristophanic or ancient comedy, that it is essentially a grave, humorous, impossible "great lie," related with an accurate minuteness of the language and manners of the persons introduced. As the humour of a "narrative lie" is more easily comprehended than that of a dramatic one, we may venture to examine the drama, such as it would have appeared if it had been helped out in some degree by a narrative comment; if, like the explanatory heroic prologue in "Henry the Fifth," the ancient comedy had made use of a buffoonish prologue, explanatory and preparatory to the different scenes. We might suppose Aristophanes or his prolocutor on this occasion to have said: "Gentlemen, the information, which I apprehend you will shortly receive of the progress of the new buildings at Nympholooncus, may perhaps strike you as extraordinary. I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surprised, if, to some amongst you, it should appear little short of being absolutely incredible; but I should not be surpris..." Peisthetairus.

Well, friends and birds! the sacrifice has succeeded,
Our omens have been good ones: good and fair.
But, what's the meaning of it? We've no news
From the new building yet! No messenger!
Oh! there, at last, I see—there's somebody
Running at speed, and panting like a racer.

[Enter a Messenger, quite out of breath; and
speaking in short snatches.]

Mess. Where is he? Where? Where is he? Where?
Where is he?—
The president Peisthetairus?

Peis. [coolly].

Mess. [in a gasp of breath]. Your fortification's
finished.

Peis. Well! that's well.

Mess. A most amazing, astonishing work it is!
So, that Theagenes and Proxenides *
Might flourish and gasconade and prance away,
Quite at their ease, both of them four-in-hand,
Driving abreast upon the breadth of the wall,
Each in his own new chariot.

Peis. You surprise me.
Mess. And the height (for I made the measurement
myself)
Is exactly a hundred fathoms.

Peis. Heaven and earth!

How could it be? such a mass! who could have built it?

Mess. The Birds; no creature else, no foreigners,
Egyptian bricklayers,† workmen or masons,
But, they themselves, alone, by their own efforts,
(Even to my surprise, as an eye-witness)—
The Birds, I say, completed everything:

* Pretenders to great wealth, and affecting extraordinary expense and
display. See note to p. 222.
† Egyptian labourers are mentioned in "The Frogs."

There came a body of thirty thousand cranes
(I won't be positive, there might be more)
With stones from Africa, in their craws and gizzards,
Which the stone-curlews and stone-chatterers
Worked into shape and finished. The sand-martens
And mud-larks, too, were busy in their department,
Mixing the mortar, while the water birds,
As fast as it was wanted, brought the water
To temper, and work it.

Peis. [in a fidget]. But, who served the masons?

Who did you get to carry it?

Mess. To carry it?

Of course, the carrion crows and carrying pigeons.

Peis. [in a fuss, which he endeavours to conceal].

Yes! yes! But after all, to load your hods,
How did you manage that?

Mess. Oh capitally,

I promise you. There were the geese, all barefoot
Trampling the mortar, and, when all was ready,
They handed it into the hods, so cleverly,
With their flat feet!

Peis. [A bad joke, as a vent for irritation].

They footed it, you mean—

Come; it was handily done though, I confess.

Mess. Indeed, I assure you, it was a sight to see them;
And trains of ducks, there were, clambering the ladders,
With their duck legs, like bricklayer's 'prentices,
All dapper and handy, with their little trowels.

Peis.† In fact, then, it's no use engaging foreigners,
Mere folly and waste, we've all within ourselves.

* Like Falstaff, when he is annoyed and perplexed, joking perforce.
† Peisthetairus is at a loss, unable to think of a new objection, he
maintains his importance by a wise observation. As soon as an objection
occurs, he states it with great eagerness; but with no better success than
before.
Ah, well now, come! But about the woodwork? Heh!
Who were the carpenters? Answer me that!
Messen. The woodpeckers, of course; and there they were.

Labouring upon the gates, driving and banging,
With their hard hatchet beaks, and such a din,
Such a clatter, as they made, hammering and hacking,
In a perpetual peal, pelting away.

Like shipwrights, hard at work in the arsenal.

And now their work is finished, gates and all,
Staples and bolts, and bars and everything;
The sentries at their posts; patrols appointed;
The watchmen in the barbican; the beacons
Ready prepared for lighting; all their signals
Arranged—but I'll step out, just for a moment,
To wash my hands. You'll settle all the rest. [Exit.

Peisthetairus, surprised at the rapid conclusion of the work, feeling from the volubility and easy manner of the Messenger, the blow which his authority has received; seeing that nothing is left for him to superintend, nothing to direct, nothing to suggest, or to find fault with, remains in an attitude of perplexity and astonishment, with his hands clasped across his forehead.

Chor. [to Peisthetairus, in a sort of self-satisfied drawling tone].
Heigh-day! Why, what's the matter with ye? Sure!
Ah! well now, I calculate, you're quite astonished;
You did not know the nature of our birds:
I guess you thought it an impossible thing,
To finish up your fortification job
Within the time so cleverly.

Peis. [recovering himself and looking round]. Yes, truly.
Yes, I'm surprised indeed; I must confess—

I could almost imagine to myself
It was a dream, an illusion, altogether—
But, there's the watchman of the town, I see!
In alarm and haste, it seems! He's running here—

[The Watchman enters, with a shout of alarm].

—Well, what's the matter?
W. A most dreadful business:
One of the gods, just now—Jupiter's gods—
Has bolted through the gates, and driven on
Right into the atmosphere, in spite of us,
And all the jackdaws, that were mounting guard.

Peis. [animated at the prospect of having something to manage].
What an outrage! What an insult! Which of 'em?
Which of the gods?
W. We can't pretend to say;
We just could ascertain that he wore wings.
We're clear upon that point.

Peis. But a light party
Ought surely to have been sent in such a case;
A detachment—*

W. A detachment has been sent
Already: a squadron of ten thousand hawks,
Besides a corps of twenty thousand hobby hawks,
As a light cavalry, to scour the country:
Vultures and falcons, ospreys, eagles, all
Have sallied forth; the sound of wings is heard,
Rushing and whizzing round on every side,
In eager search. The fugitive divinity
Is not far off, and soon must be discovered.

* Peisthetairus is exposed to a fresh mortification; the orders which he was ready to give have been anticipated! He contrives, however, to detect an omission, and upon the strength of it to assume a tone of authority and command.
Peis. Did nobody think of slingers? Where are they? Where are the slingers got to? Give me a sling. Arrows and slings, I say!—Make haste with 'em.

**Chorus.**
The verses which follow belong to a species of songs, which are alluded to in Aristophanes more than once. They may properly be called "Watch-songs," being sung by the Watchmen and Soldiers on guard, to keep themselves and their comrades awake and alert.

War is at hand,
On air and land,
Proclaimed and fixt.
War and strife,
Eager and rife,
Are kindled atwixt
This State of ours,
And the heavenly powers.
Look with care,
To the circuit of air,
Watch lest he,
The deity,
Whatever he be,
Should unaware
Escape and flee.

But hark! the rushing sound of hasty wings Approaches us. The deity is at hand.

Peis. Hollo! Where are ye flying? Where are ye going? Hold! Halt! Stop there, I tell ye!—Stop this instant! What are ye? Where do you come from? Speak, explain.

Iris. Me? From the gods, to be sure! the Olympian gods.

**Chorus.**
...
You ramble and fly, committing trespasses
In an atmosphere belonging to your neighbours!

Iris. And where would you have us fly then? Us, the gods!

Peis. I neither know nor care. But, I know this,
They sha'n't fly here. And another thing, I know.
I know—that, if there ever was an instance
Of an Iris or a rainbow, such as you,
Detected in the fact, fairly condemned,
And justly put to death—it would be you.

Iris. But, I'm immortal.

Peis. [coolly and peremptorily] That would make no difference:
We should be strangely circumstanced indeed;
With the possession of a sovereign power,
And you, the gods, in no subordination,
No kind of order fairly mutinying,
Infringing and disputing our commands.
—Now then, you'll please to tell me—where you're going?

Which way you're steering with those wings of yours?

Iris. I? . . . . I'm commissioned from my father Jove,*
To summon human mortals to perform
Their rites and offerings and oblations, due
To the powers above.

Peis. And who do you mean? what powers?
Iris. What powers? Ourselves, the Olympian deities!

Peis. So then! you're deities, the rest of ye!
Iris. Yes, to be sure. What others should there be?

Peis. Remember—I once for all—I that we, the Birds,
Are the only deities, from this time forth;
And, not your father Jove. By Jove! not he!

* Iris, in a great fright, hesitating and hurried, but attempting to assume a tone of authority.
Iris. I shall inform my father. He shall know
Your rudeness and impertinence. He shall,—
He'll settle ye and keep ye in order. You shall see.
Peis. Oh dear! is it come to that! No, you're mistaken,
Young woman, upon that point, I'm not your man,
I'm an old fellow grown; I'm thunder-proof,
Proof against flames and darts and female arts:
You'd best look out for a younger customer.

Poor Iris, in her rage, unwittingly makes use of the same sort of phrase
with which a young girl at Athens would repel, or affect to repel,
improper familiarities. Peisthetairus, taking advantage of this,
pretends to consider her indignation as a mere coquettish artifice
intended to inveigle and allure him.
The Athenian Father—"I shall inform my father"—may be considered
as equivalent to the Irish Brat. The menace in one case would
imply a duel, in the other a lawsuit.

CHORUS.
Notice is hereby given,
To the deities of heaven;
Not to trespass here,
Upon our atmosphere;
Take notice; from the present day,
No smoke or incense is allowed
To pass this way.

Peis. Quite strange it is! quite unaccountable!
That herald to mankind, that was despatched,
What has become of him? He's not yet returned.

[Enter Herald.]
Her. O Peisthetairus, happiest, wisest, best,
Cleverest of men! Oh! most illustrious!
Oh! most inordinately fortunate!
Oh! most . . . Oh! do for shame, do, bid me have done.

Peis. What are you saying?
Her. All the people of Earth
Have joined in a complimentary vote, decreeing
A crown of gold to you, for your exertions.
Peis. I'm much obliged to the people of Earth. But why?
What was their motive?
Her. O most noble founder
Of this supereminent celestial city,
You can't conceive the clamour of applause,
The enthusiastic popularity,
That attends upon your name; the impulse and stir,
That moves among mankind, to colonize
And migrate hither. In the time before,
There was a Spartan mania, and people went
Stalking about the streets, with Spartan staves,
With their long hair, unwashed and slovenly,
Like so many Socrates's: but, of late,
Birds are the fashion—Birds are all in all—
Their modes of life are grown to be mere copies
Of the birds' habits; rising with the lark,
Scratching and scrabbling suits and informations;
Picking and pecking upon points of law;
Brooding and hatching evidence. In short,
It has grown to such a pitch, that names of birds
Are given to individuals; Chærephon
Is called an owl, Theagenes, a goose,
Philocles, a cock sparrow, Midias,
A dunghill cock. And all the songs in vogue,
Have something about birds; swallows or doves;
Or about flying, or a wish for wings.

Such is the state of things, and I must warn you,
That you may expect to see some thousands of them
Arriving here, almost immediately,
With a clamorous demand for wings and claws:
I advise you to provide yourself in time.
P. C. Come, it won't do then, to stand dawdling here; Go you, fill the hamper and the baskets there With wings, and bid the loutish porter bring them, While I stop here, to encounter the new-comers.

It has already been observed in reference to the Chorus of the Acharne (p. 68), that when his Choruses have ceased to contribute to the progressive action of the drama, the poet has sometimes relieved himself, from the embarrassment which they created, by turning into ridicule the essential character and attributes of the Chorus itself.

In that comedy, as in the present, the hostility of the Chorus had given spirit and animation to some of the earlier scenes, but, from the moment when their hostility ceased, they had remained a mere superfluous appendage;—nothing being left for them to be done, and scarcely anything to be said; they could barely contrive to make their existence manifest from time to time by interposing with the expression of their acquiescence and approbation. The poet then having no further use for them, amuses his audience at their expense. The character of Choruses (except when they happen to be in a violent passion) being habitually obsequious and conformable—their obsequiousness is represented as connected with the display of Dicæopolis's good cheer, the sight of which confirais their favourable opinion of his political principles, and induces them to pass over his selfish treatment of the poor countryman with an apologitical observation.

But with respect to the Chorus now before us (that of the Birds), there is another point of the choral character (arising out of the very condition of their existence as a Chorus) which must not be overlooked. All Choruses are essentially poetic and imaginative, the votaries of ideal harmony and beauty. Under this joint of view, the following passage places them in amusing contrast with the practical active bustling spirit of Peisthetairus. The Chorus begin chanting their namby-pamby anticipations of future splendour and happiness, Peisthetairus, in the first instance, favouring them with a sort of gruff acquiescence. But as they proceed he loses all patience, contriving however to relieve himself, and give a vent to his ill humour, by scolding the servant. The obsequious character of the Chorus now displays itself; they affect to sympathize with his impatient; expressing their own displeasure, in a style suited to their choral character, that is to say, pedantic and formal. Peisthetairus, utterly disgusted with them, evades their sympathy, by relapsing into comparative good-humour. The Chorus then betake themselves to their usual practice of exhorting and advising. This is more than he can endure—instead of taking any notice of them, he flies into a pretended rage against his servant; and is running off the stage to beat him, when he is encountered by the first specimen of the new colonists.

This explanation must not be regarded as fanciful or superfluous. We should in that case be compelled to adopt a conclusion, in which the admirers of Aristophanes would not readily acquiesce, namely, that the poet had (in a play already of unusual length) inserted a passage of twenty-four lines destitute of poetical merit, without any comic intention and wholly unamusing as a dramatic exhibition.

Peisthetairus says little in the following scene, but is not the less amusing, from his restless fidget and ill-disguised impatience and disgust.

**Chorus.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Peis.</th>
<th>drily.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Why, perhaps she may.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chor.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The benignant powers of love,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From their happy sphere,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the blest abodes above</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Peis. [venting his ill humour on the servant].</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Curse ye, rascal! can't ye move!</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chor.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>. . . . Are descending here,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where in all this earthly range,*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He that wishes for a change</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can he find a seat,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joyous and secure as this,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Filled with happiness and bliss,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Such a fair retreat?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here are all the lovely faces,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gentle Venus and the Grâces,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the little Cupid;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The Chorus in their idealizing and poetical character.
Order, ease and harmony,
Peace and affability.

Peis. The scoundrel is so stupid,
Quicker, sirrah! bring it quicker!

Chor. Let him bring the woven wicker
With the winged store.
I, myself, in very deed,
With the varlet will proceed,
And smite him more and more;
Like a sluggish ass he seems,
Or even, as a man that dreams,
Therefore smite him sore.

Peis. He's a lazy rogue, it's true.

Chor. Now range them forth, displayed in order due,
Feathers of every form and size and hue,
With shrewd intent, adapting every pinion,
To the new residents of your dominion.

Peis. I vow by the hawks and eagles! I won't bear it;
I'll beat ye, I will myself, you lazy rascal!

As a practical comment upon the anticipations of the Chorus, and as a sample of the kind of population likely to resort to a new colony, the first arrival is that of a young reprobate, who wishes his father out of the way; and who conceives that the laws of the Birds will permit him to hasten that desirable conclusion. Peisthetairus receives and attends to him, without being betrayed into any expression of moral indignation, which would be inconsistent with his character, as a perfect politician. He merely states, as a matter of fact, some difficulties arising out of a point of law, professes a wish to serve him, as a hearty partisan, well disposed to the cause of the new colony; and finally, in an easy way, recalls to his recollection one of the precepts of his Catechism, and at the same time points out to him a mode of life suited to his situation and tastes. The young man, who is more of a wild, desperate, than a confirmed villain, is struck with the suggestion, expresses a resolution to adopt it, and departs.

Enter a fellow, singing:

"Oh! for an eagle’s force and might, a
Loftily to soar
Over land and sea, to light
On a lonely shore."

Peis. Well, here’s a song that’s something to the purpose.

Y. Man. Ay, ay, there’s nothing like it—wings and flying!

Wings are your only sort. I’m a bird-fancier.
In the new fashion quite. I’ve taken a notion
To settle and live amongst ye. I like your laws.

Peis. What laws do you mean? We’ve many laws amongst us.

Y. Man. Your laws in general; but particularly
The law that allows of beating one’s own father.

Peis. Why, truly, yes! we esteem it a point of valour,
In a chicken, if he clapperclaws the old cock.

Y. Man. That was my view, feeling a wish in fact
To throttle mine, and seize the property.

Peis. Yes, but you’d find some difficulties here,
An obstacle insurmountable, I conceive;
An ancient statute standing unrepealed,
Engraved upon our old Ciconian columns.
It says, that when a stork or a ciconia
Has brought his lawful progeny of young storks
To bird’s estate, and enabled them to fly:

* From a chorus of Sophocles; dramatic poetry and music was popular, like opera airs on the Continent. See "Knights," p. 126.
† From a chorus of Sophocles; dramatic poetry and music was popular, like opera airs on the Continent. See "Knights," p. 126.
‡ From a chorus of Sophocles; dramatic poetry and music was popular, like opera airs on the Continent. See "Knights," p. 126.
The sire shall stand entitled to a maintenance  
At the son's cost and charge in his old age.  

Y. Man. I've managed finely it seems to mend myself!  
Forced to maintain my father after all!  
Peis. No, no; not quite so bad; since you're come here,  
As a well-wisher to the establishment,  
Zealous and friendly, we'll contrive to equip you  
With a suit of armour, as a soldier's orphan.  
And now, young man, let me suggest some notions,  
Things that were taught me when a boy.  
“Your father?”§  
“Strike him not,”—rather take this pair of wings;  
And this cockspur;|| imagine, you've a coxcomb  
Upon your head, to serve you for a helmet;  
Look out for service, and enlist yourself;  
Get into a garrison; live upon your pay;  
And let your father live. You're fond of fighting,  
And fond of flying—take a flight to Thrace;  
There you may please yourself; and fight your fill.  

Y. Man. By Jove, you're right. The notion's not a bad  
one. I'll follow it up!  

Peis. [very gravely and quietly].  
You'll find it the best way.  

[Cinæsias enters, singing.]

 Fearless, I direct my flight,  
To the vast Olympian height;  
Thence at random, I repair,  
Wafted in the whirling air;  
With an eddy, wild and strong,  
Over all the fields of song."


The reader who refers to the original will perceive that the interruptions, with which Peisthetarion breaks in upon Cinæsias's recitation or song, are omitted in the translation. To the Athenian audience, the original must have been familiar, and probably sufficiently hackneyed, to make them feel amusement at hearing it accompanied with burlesque interruptions; but as only one other fragment of dithyrambic poetry has been preserved to modern times, and neither of them has appeared in our language, it seemed more advisable to present it to the English reader in an unbroken form.*

Enter Cinæsias, singing.

"Fearless, I direct my flight,  
To the vast Olympian height;  
Thence at random, I repair,  
Wafted in the whirling air;  
With an eddy, wild and strong,  
Over all the fields of song."

Peis. Ah! well, Cinæsias, I'm quite glad to see ye;  
But, what has brought ye and all your songs and music,  
Hobbling along with your old chromatic joints?  

Cin. [singing]. "Let me live, and let me sing,  
Like a bird upon the wing."

Peis. No more of that; but tell us plainly in prose,  
What are ye come for? what's your scheme, your object?  

Cin. I was anxious to procure a pair of wings,  
To say the truth; wishing to make a tour  
Among the clouds, collecting images  
And metaphors, and things of that description.  

Peis. How so! do you procure 'em from the clouds?  

Cin. Entirely! Our dithyrambic business absolutely  
Depends upon them; our most approved commodities,  

* It is singular that this other fragment presents the image of flying.
The dusty, misty, murky articles,
With the suitable wings and feathers, are imported
Exclusively from thence. I'll give you a sample,
A thing of my own composing. You shall judge.
Peis. But, indeed, I'd rather not.
Cin. But, indeed, you must;
It's a summary view of flying, comprehending it
In all its parts, in every point of view.

Cinesias, singing.

"Ye gentle feathered tribes,
Of every plume and hue,
That, in uninhabited air,
Are hurrying here and there;
Oh! that I, like you,
Could leave this earthly level,
For a wild aerial revel:
O'er the waste of ocean,
To wander, and to dally
With the billow's motion;
Or, in an eager sally,
Soaring to the sky,
To range and rove on high
With my plumy sails.
Buffeted and baffled, with the gusty gales,
Buffeted and baffled. . . . . ."

While Cinesias is repeating these last lines, Peisthetairus comes behind him, and gives him a flap with a huge pair of wings.

Cin. A pretty, civil joke indeed!
Peis. What joke?
I'm only buffeting you with the plumy sails,
I thought it was what you wanted.
Cin. Well, that's fine!

Pretty respect for a master such as me,
A leader of the band, that all the tribes
Are ready to fight for, to bespeak him first.
Peis. Well, we've a little unfledged chorus here,
That Leotrophides* hatched, poor puny nestlings,
I'll give 'em you for scholars.
Cin. Ah, laugh on!
Laugh on! but take may word for it, here I stay,
Till you provide me with a pair of wings,
Proper to circumnavigate the skies.

Enter Sycophant, singing.

"Tell us who the strangers are,
Gentle swallow. Birds of air,
Party-coloured, poor and bare,

---
* Cinesias was ridiculed for his slight flimsy figure, adapted for flying; Leotrophides, the Scholiast tells us, resembled him in this respect.
Tell us who the strangers are.
Gentle swallow, tell me true."

Peis. Here's a fine plague broke out. See yonder fellow
Sauntering along this way, swaggering and singing.
Syc. Ho! gentle swallow! I say, my gentle swallow,
My gentle swallow! how often must I call? *

Peis. Why, there it is; the prodigal in the fable
Seeking for swallows in a ragged coat.
Syc. [in an arrogant overbearing tone].
Who's he, that's set to serve out wings? Where is he?

Peis. 'Tis I, but what do you want? You should explain.
Syc. Wings! Wings! You need not have asked me.
Wings I want.

Peis. Do you mean to fly for flannel to Pellene?†
Syc. [a little disconcerted at this allusion to his attire].
No, no! But I'm employed . . . . I employ myself,
In fact, among the allies and islanders;
I'm in the informing line.

Peis. [in a tone of very grave irony, which the Sycophant,
not perceiving, proceeds more fluently than before].
I wish you joy.

Syc. And a mover and manager for prosecutions,
In criminal suits, and so forth, you understand me;
So I wish to equip myself with a pair of wings,
To whisk about, and trounce the islanders.

Peis. Would it be doing things in better form,
To serve a summons flying, think ye?
Syc. [not knowing very well what to make of him]. No,
Not that, but just to avoid the risk of pirates,
To return in company with a flight of cranes,

* An expression of impatience in the original has been hitherto mistranslated.
† Pellene was famous for woollen stuff. Pieces of it were given as prizes at their public games.

(As they do with the gravel in their gizzards),
With a bellyful of lawsuits for my ballast.

Peis. [in a grave, primitive, and somewhat twaddling tone,
tended to reanimate the impertinence of the Sycophant].

So, this is your employment! A young man
Like you, to be an informer! Is it possible?
Syc. Why shouldn't it? I was never bred to labour.

Peis. [as before]. But sure, there are other lawful occupations,
In which a brisk young fellow, such as you,
Might earn an honest, decent livelihood,
In credit and goodwill, without informing.

Syc. [thoroughly taken in, and thinking he has to deal with
a mere silly well-meaning old man, becomes emphatically insolent].
Wings, my good fellow! wings I want—not words.

Peis. [drily]. I'm giving you wings, already.

Syc. [a little puzzled and taken aback]. What, with words?

Peis. [in a tone of very grave banter].
Yes, for mankind in general
Are winged as it were, and brought to plume themselves
In different ways by speeches and discourse.

Syc. [confused and puzzled].
What, all?

Peis. [as before]. Yes, all. I'll give you a striking instance:
You must have heard, yourself, elderly people
Sitting conversing in the barber's shop.
And one says—"Well, Diotrephes has talked
So much to my young man, he has brought him at last
To plume himself in driving." And another
Says, that his son is quite amongst the clouds,
Grown flighty of late, with studying tragedy.

Syc. [with a sort of hesitating laugh].
So, words are wings, you say.
Peis. No doubt of it.
I say it, and I repeat it; human nature
Is marvellously raised and elevated
By words. I was in hopes, that I might raise you
By words of good advice, to another sphere;
To live in an honest calling.

Syc. [feeling himself bantered and beaten, but resitive and angry].

But I won't though.

Peis. [coolly]. Why, what will you do?

Syc. [sulkily at first, but animating as he proceeds].

Why, I won't disgrace my family,
My father and my grandfather before him
Served as informers; and I'll stick to it,
The profession. So, you'll please to hand 'em me out;
A pair of your best wings, vulture's or hawk's,
To fly to the Islands, with my summonses,
And home again, to record them in the courts,
And out again, to the Islands.

Peis. [in a tone of interest and sympathy, as if he was
himself an amateur desirous of displaying his professional
knowledge].

Yes, that's well,
I understand ye, I think; your method is,
To be beforehand with 'em? Your défendant,
You get him cast for non-appearance, heh?
Before he can arrive; and finish him
In his absence, heh?

Syc. [completely taken in, delighted—rubbing his hands].

By Jove, you're up to it!

Peis. Then, whilst he's sailing here you get the start,
And fly, to pounce upon the property,
To rummage out the chattels.

Syc. That's the trick,
The notion of it!—I see, you're up to it.

Fabulous notions, respecting the unknown portions of the world, seem
to have been nearly the same (or at least of the same character) in
the time of Aristophanes as in the days of Sir John Mandeville.
The marvels of these regions, known only to the Birds, are naturally
expatiated upon by a Choras of Birds, when released from the busi­
ness of the stage and placed in immédiate communication with the
audience. But it will be seen, that by a strange coīncidence those
wonderful and remote objects have an unaccountable analogy to
things and persons at Athens; as in the following instance of the
enormous tree, which by the botanists was considerad as belonging
to the sycophantic genus; but which was vulgarly called a Cleo­
nymus, whereas at Athens there happened to be a person precisely
of the same ñame, "Cleonymus," equally distinguished for his
size; and having the same peculiarity of being classed among the
Sycophants. And what is more singular, as the Athenian Cleonymus
had lost his shield in battle, it so happened that his vegetable
counterpart was a deciduous tree, with leaves of a scutiform or
shield-like shape, which it was also in the habit of losing.
The antistrophe is a romantic and mysterious description of a junketing
public-house, which seems to have been in vogue; but from which it was not safe to return to town after dusk. Orestes, an heroic name, was also the name or the nickname of a noted robber (see "Acharnians," p. 77). It was reckoned extremely dangerous to meet a demigod after sunset.

**Chorus.—Strophe.**

We have flown, and we have run,
Viewing marvels, many a one;
In every land beneath the sun.

But, the strangest sight to see,
Was a huge exotic tree,
Growing, without heart or pith,
Weak and sappy, like a wither;
But, with leaves and boughs withal,
Comely, flourishing and tall.

This the learned all ascribe
To the sycophantic tribe;
But the natives there, like us,
Call it a Cleonymus.

In the spring’s delightful hours,
It blossoms with rhetoric flowers;
I saw it standing in the field,
With leaves, in figure like a shield;
On the first tempestuous day,
I saw it cast those leaves away.

**Antistrophe.**

There lies a region out of sight,
Far within the realm of night,
Far from torch and candle light.

There in feasts of meal and wine,
Men and demigods may join,
There they banquet, and they dine,
Whilst the light of day prevails;

At sunset, their assurance fails.
If any mortal then presumes,
Orestes, sallying from the tombs,
Like a fierce heroic sprite,
Assaults and strips the lonely wight.

The scene which follows may be considered as a short abstract of the mode in which clandestine political information is received, attended to, and dismissed. The informant presents himself with an extraordinary display of precaution and apprehension; he is received with eagerness and cordiality, attended to with great earnestness, interrupted only by some little ill-humour on the part of the man of business, when, in seeking for information, he is obliged to betray the want of it; finally, he is dismissed with a sort of indifference, approaching to derision, after having been thoroughly pumped and drained of his intelligence.

**Prometheus, Peisthetairus, Chorus.**

Pro. [enters muffled up, peeping about him with a look of anxiety and suspicion].

Oh dear! If Jupiter should chance to see me!
Where’s Peisthetairus? Where?

Peis. Why, what’s all this?

This fellow muffled up?

Pro. Do look behind me;

Is anybody watching? any gods

Following and spying after me?

Peis. No, none,

None that I can see, there’s nobody. But you!

What are ye?

Pro. Tell me, what’s the time of day?

Peis. Why, noon, past noon; but tell me, who are ye?

Speak.

Pro. Much past,—how much?

Peis. [aside]. Confound the fool, I say

The insufferable blockhead!
How's the sky? Open or overcast? Are there any clouds?

P. Be hanged! Then I'll disguise myself no longer.

P. Hold your tongue, I beg; don't mention my name! If Jupiter should see me, or overhear you, I'm ruined and undone.

But now, to give you a full complete account of everything that's passing, there in heaven—The present state of things. But first I'll trouble you to take the umbrella, and hold it overhead, lest they should overlook us.

P. What a thought! Just like yourself! A true Promethean thought! Stand under it, here! Speak boldly; never fear.

P. Do you mind me?

P. Yes, I mind ye. Speak away.

P. Jupiter's ruined.

P. Ruined! How? Since when?

P. From the first hour you fortified and planted your atmospheric settlements. Ever since, there's not a mortal offers anything in the shape of sacrifice. No smoke of victims! No fumes of incense! Absolutely nothing! We're keeping a strict fast—fasting perforce, from day to day—the whole community. And the inland barbarous gods in the upper country are broken out, quite mutinous and savage, with hunger and anger; threatening to come down with all their force; if Jupiter refuses to open the ports, and allow them a free traffic for their entrails and intestines, as before.

What—are there other barbarous gods, besides, in the upper country?

P. Barbarous?—to be sure! They're all of Exestides's kindred.*

P. As before hesitating, but with a sort of affected ease.

Well—but—the name now. The same barbarous deities—What name do you call 'em?

P. Surprised at Peisthetaurus's ignorance.

Call them! The Triballi!

Ah! well then, that accounts for our old saying:—Confound the Tribe of them!

P. Annoyed and dryly. Precisely so.

But, now to business. Thus much, I can tell ye; that envoys will arrive immediately from Jupiter, and those upland wild Triballi, to treat for a peace. But, you must not consent to ratify or conclude, till Jupiter acknowledges the sovereignty of the birds; surrendering up to you, the sovereign queen, whom you must marry.

P. Why, what queen is that?

P. What queen? A most delightful charming girl, Jove's housekeeper, that manages his matters, serves out his thunderbolts, arranges everything; the constitutional laws and liberties, morals and manners, the marine department, freedom of speech, and threepence for the juries.

P. Why, that seems all in all.

P. Yes, everything.

I tell ye, in having her, you've everything:

* Noted elsewhere in this play as having no just claim to the rights of a citizen.
I came down hastily, to say thus much; I'm hearty, ye know; I stick to principle. Steady to the human interest—always was.* Peis. Yes! we're obliged to you for our roast victuals. Pro. And I hate these present gods, you know, most thoroughly. I need not tell you that. Peis.† [with a sort of half sneer]. No, no, you need not, you're known of old, for an enemy to the gods. Pro. Yes, yes, like Timon. I'm a perfect Timon; just such another. But I must be going; give me the umbrella; if Jupiter should see me, he'll think that I'm attending a procession. Peis. That's well, but don't forget the folding chair, for a part of your disguise. Here, take it with you. [Exeunt.]
Like Ulysses—whereupon,
The grizzly sprite of Chærephon
Flitted round him; and appeared
With his eyebrows and his beard,
Like a strange infernal fowl,
Half a vampire, half an owl.

It is usual with Aristophanes to omit that explanation which a poet of the new comedy would have put into a soliloquy, or into a confidential conversation between the master and his slave. He gives his audience credit for being able to comprehend at once the previous views of the person whom he introduces.

Neptune, the chief of the Embassy, in which Hercules and the barbarous Triballian deity are joined with him, has settled in his own mind a very satisfactory plan for the management of it. "Hercules is my nephew, and of course looks up to me. He will be easily managed, if I can appear to consult and advise exclusively with him. But I must begin by putting the Triballian wholly out of the question, as a ruffian whom we are both equally ashamed of. Otherwise, their understandings are so much upon a par, my poor nephew, I am sorry to say, is such a blockhead, that he and that beast, the Triballian, from the mere natural sympathy of their stupidity, will join and act together in spite of me." He accordingly begins with the Triballian, by settling his dress for him, and as soon as he has disposed of him, and set him down, as an unproduceable ruffian, he turns round to consult Hercules, who makes a stupid answer. Neptune, like a kind uncle, endeavours quietly and calmly to set him right. Up to this point everything appears promising; but Neptune, alas! is deficient in presence of mind; he is encumbered with his dignity; and above all, in the person of Peisthetairus, he is opposed to a politician, infinitely his superior in resources and address. They advance within sight of Peisthetairus, who affects not to notice them, and remains looking down among the dishes, apparently occupied with his sauces. Neptune, of course, advances no farther, but remains with a decided attitude and look of dignity, ready to meet his eye, as soon as it shall be raised, to encounter his. Unfortunately, however, he is so much occupied with his own attitude, and with the look which seems to say—"well, sir, now you've at leisure,"—that he omits to restrain Hercules, who, more impatient and indignant, presses forward with an announcement of their arrival, calculated, as he thinks, to rouse and astonish Peisthetairus; failing in his attempt to make an impression, and feeling himself at a loss, he remains exposed to the influence of his natural instincts, which attract him towards the pars and dishes. Hence, a conversation is begun, a recognition takes place, the ice is broken, and the negotiation opened; while Neptune is left with his dignity in the background.

**Neptune, the Triballian Envoy, Hercules.**

Nep. There's Nephelococcugia, that's the town,
The point we're bound to, with our embassy.

**[turning to the Triballian]**

But you! What a figure have ye made yourself!
What a way to wear a mantle! sloshing off
From the left shoulder! hitch it round, I tell ye,
On the right side. For shame—come—so; that's better,
These folds, too, bundled up. There, throw them round
Even and easy—so. Why, you're a savage,
A natural born savage. Oh! democracy!
What will it bring us to? When such a ruffian
Is voted into an embassy?

**Tri. [to Neptune, who is pulling his dress about]**

Come, hands off!

Hend off!
Nep. Keep quiet, I tell ye, and hold your tongue,
For a very beast: in all my life in heaven,
I never saw such another—Hercules,
I say, what shall we do? What should you think?
Her. What would I do? What do I think? I've told you
Already . . . . I think to throttle him—the fellow,
Whoever he is, that's keeping us blockaded.
Nep. Yes, my good friend; but we were sent, you know,
To treat for a peace. Our embassy is for peace.
Her. That makes no difference; or if it does,
It makes me long to throttle him the more.
THE BIRDS.

PEIS. [very busy, affecting not to see them].
Give me the Silphium spice. Where's the cheese-grater?
Bring cheese here, somebody! Mend the charcoal fire.
HER. Mortal, we greet you and hail you! Three
of us—
Three deities.
PEIS. [without looking up]. But I'm engaged at present;
A little busy, you see, mixing my sauce.
HER. Why sure! How can it be? what dish is
this?
Birds seemingly!
PEIS. [without looking up]. Some individual birds,
Opposed to the popular democratic birds,
Rendered themselves obnoxious.
HER. So, you've plucked them,
And put them into sauce, provisionally?
PEIS. [looking up]. Oh! bless me, Hercules, I'm quite
glad to see you.
What brings you here?
HER. We're come upon an embassy
From heaven, to put an end to this same war ....
SERV. [to PEISTHETAIRUS].
The cruet's empty, our oil is out.
PEIS. No matter,
Fetch more, fetch plenty, I tell ye. We shall want it.
HER. For, in fact it brings no benefit to us,
The continuance of the war prolonging it;
And you yourselves, by being on good terms
Of harmony with the gods .... why, for the future,
You'd never need to know, the want of rain,
For water in your tanks; and we could serve ye
With reasonable, seasonable weather,
According as you wished it, wet or dry.
And this is our commission coming here,
As envoys, with authority to treat.

PEIS. Well, the dispute, you know, from the beginning,
Did not originate with us. The war
(If we could hope in any way to bring you
To reasonable terms) might be concluded.
Our wishes, I declare it, are for peace.
If the same wish prevails upon your part,
The arrangement in itself, is obvious.
A retrocession on the part of Jupiter.
The birds, again to be reintegrated
In their estate of sovereignty. This seems
The fair result; and if we can conclude,
I shall hope to see the ambassadors to supper.
HER. Well, this seems satisfactory; I consent.
NEP. [to HERCULES]. What's come to ye? What do ye
mean? Are ye gone mad?
You glutton; would you ruin your own father,
Depriving him of his ancient sovereignty?
PEIS. [to NEPTUNE]. Indeed! And would not it be a
better method
For all you deities, and confirm your power,
To leave the birds to manage things below?
You sit there, muffled in your clouds above,
While all mankind are shifting, skulking, lurking,
And perjuring themselves here out of sight.
Whereas, if you would form a steady strict
Alliance with the Birds, when any man
(Using the common old familiar oath—
"By Jupiter and the crow") † forswore himself,
The crow would pick his eyes out, for his pains.
NEP. Well, that seems plausible—that's fairly put.
HER. I think so, too.

* Peisthetairus with the civil, good-humoured sneer of a superior understand.
† See p. 204 and note.
Peis. [to the Triballian]. Well, what say you?

Trib. Say true.*

Peis. Yes. He consents, you see! But I'll explain now.
The services and good offices we could do you.
Suppose a mortal made a vow, for instance,
To any of you; then he delays and shuffles,
And says "the gods are easy creditors."
In such a case, we could assist ye, I say,
To levy a fine.

Nep. [open to conviction, but anxious to proceed on sure ground].

How would you do it? Tell me.

Peis. Why, for example, when he's counting money,
Or sitting in the bath, we give the warrant
To a pursuivant of ours, a kite or magpie;
And they pounce down immediately, and distrain
Cash or apparel, money or money's worth,
To twice the amount of your demand upon him.

Her. Well, I'm for giving up the sovereignty,
For my part.

Nep. [convinced, but wishing to avoid responsibility, by voting last].

The Triballian, what says he?

Her. [aside to the Triballian, showing his fist].
You, sir; do you want to be well banged or not?
Mind, how you vote! Take care how you provoke me.


Her. He's of the same opinion.

Nep. Then, since you're both agreed, I must agree.

* It is singular that these two syllables are the last syllables of the word (or sentence), in his own language, by which the Triballian expresses his consent.
† Peisthetairus very volubly—quite at his ease.
You've not a farthing's worth of expectation,  
From what your father leaves. Ye can't inherit  
By law : ye're illegitimate, ye know.  
Her. Heigh-day! Why, what do you mean?  
Péis. I mean the fact!  
Your mother was a foreigner; Minerva  
Is counted an heiress, everybody knows;  
How could that be, supposing her own father  
To have had a lawful heir?  
Her. But, if my father  
Should choose to leave the property to me,  
In his last will.  
Péis. The law would cancel it!  
And Neptune, he that's using all his influence  
To work upon ye, he'd be the very first  
To oppose ye, and oust ye, as the testator's brother.  
I'll tell ye what the law says, Solon's law:  
“A foreign heir shall not succeed,*  
Where there are children of the lawful breed;  
But, if no native heir there be,  
The kinsman nearest in degree  
Shall enter on the property.”  
Her. Does nothing come to me, then? Nothing at all,  
Of all my father leaves?  
Péis. Nothing at all,  
I should conceive. But you perhaps can tell me.  
Did he, your father, ever take ye with him,  
To get ye enrolled upon the register?  
Her. No, truly I . . . . thought it strange, . . . he . . .  
ever did.

* Memory must have been in the earliest times the sole repository of knowledge of every kind. Every means therefore of assistance to the memory was most carefully cultivated. Amongst other instances, in order to facilitate the requisite knowledge and recollection of them, the Laws themselves were composed and recorded in a metrical form. Hence the same word in Greek signifies both a Song and a Law.
HER. [to Peisthetairus].
Come, we're agreed in fact, to grant your terms;
But you must come, to accompany us to the sky;
To take back this same queen, and the other matters.

PÆIS. [very quietly]. It happens lucky enough, with this provision
For a marriage feast. It seems prepared on purpose.

HER. Indeed, and it does. Suppose in the meanwhile,
I superintend the cookery, and turn the roast,
While you go back together.

NÉP. [with a start of surprise and disgust]. Turn the roast!
A pretty employment! Won't you go with us?

HER. No, thank ye; I'm mighty comfortable here.

PÆIS. Come, give me a marriage robe; I must be going.

We have here another satyric song, of the same fanciful humour as the preceding, descriptive of imaginary wonders in an unknown world. In the last instance, the poet had exhibited a caricature of the Socratic school of philosophy. The same vein of ridicule is now directed against another novelty, tending equally, in the opinion of the poet (more just in this than in the preceding instance) to produce an undesirable change in the general character of the nation.

Mercenary professors and teachers of rhetoric, for the most part foreigners (the Gorgias for instance here mentioned was a Sicilian), had of late been received and encouraged in Athens. Their public exhibitions, which were generally resorted to, had operated as an incentive to the natural propensity of the Athenian people, already more than enough disposed to divert their attention to the unproductive pursuits of litigation and speechifying. While at the same time their private lessons (the course of instruction by which they engaged to communicate the secrets of their art, and to form young practitioners) were purchased in some instances at an enormous price, by young men of wealth aspiring to political eminence and celebrity.

CHORUS.
Along the Sycophantic shore,
And where the savage tribes adore

The waters of the Clepsydra,*
There dwells a nation, stern and strong,
Armed with an enormous tongue,
Wherewith they smile and slay:†

With their tongues, they reap and sow,
And gather all the fruits ‡ that grow,
The vintage and the grain;
Gorgias is their chief of pride,
And many more there be beside
Of milch might and main.

Good they never teach, nor show
But how to work men harm and woe,
Unrighteousness and wrong;
And hence the custom doth arise,
When beasts are slain in sacrifice,
We sever out the tongue.§

It has been already observed, that this play, in the success of which, as a sedative to the popular insanity, the higher orders of the community were essentially interested, was exhibited with a singular recklessness of expense.
The concluding scene seems to have been equal in magnificence to those of the most gorgeous tragedies; and it is remarkable that in the passage immediately following, contrary to the invariable custom of the poet, there is no tinge of burlesque. The poet has throughout, as a poet, imitated the style of Sophocles; while under his direction, as the manager of a comic drama, the actor who personated Peisthetairus, must have been instructed to reduce the scene to the level of comedy, by his airs and gestures characteristic of unaccustomed dignity and authority. It must have been a very delicate and amusing

* The Clepsydra, or water-clock, marked the time allotted to each advocate. It was a prominent object in the Courts of Justice. The name also belonged to certain streams and springs.
† Dangerous as accusers.
‡ Their salaries and profits.
§ This sacrificial form was peculiar to the Athenians.
THE BIRDS.

piece of acting. An elderly man, a sharp, thorough-going fellow—
to see him

Assume the god,
Affect to nod,
And seem to shake the spheres!

The choral songs which follow are of a peculiar and by no means ob-
vious character, which it is rather difficult to define, and not very
easy to express in imitation. In the comedy of "The Peace" we
have a rustic Epithalamium, perfectly rustic, and probably not very
different from the rustic extempore poetry of the same race at the
present day. But in this instance we have a town Epithalamium,
such as we may suppose to have been composed and perpetrated in
honour of the nuptials of the more noble and wealthy families in
Athens. The vulgar town poet is anxious to exhibit his éducation
by imitating and borrowing passages from the most approved lyrical
poets, but at the same time reduces all their imagery and expressions
to the natural level of his own dulness. Thus maintaining, in the
verse itself, that balance of the ludicrous and sublime, which in the
first part of the scene had resulted from the contrast of the poetry
and the action.

Some parts of the Epithalamium of Catullus (see v. 100 and the fol-
lowing stanzas) are evidently a humorous imitation of the vulgar
Epithalamia at Rome. Under cover of this character, he amused
himself at the expense of his new married friends.

HARBINGER or HERALD, announcing the approach
of PEISTHETAIRUS.

O fortunate! O triumphant! O beyond
All power of speech or thought, supremely blest,
Prosperous happy birds! Behold your king,
Here in his glorious palace! Mark his entrance,
Dazzling all eyes, resplendent as a star;
Outshining all the golden lights, that beam
From the rich roof, even as a summer sun,
Or brighter than the sun, blazing at noon.
He comes; and at his side a female form
Of beauty ineffable; wielding on high,
In his right hand, the winged thunderbolt,
Jove's weapon. While the fumes of incense spread

THE BIRDS.

Circling around, and subtle odours steal
Upon the senses from the wreathed smoke,
Curling and rising in the tranquil air.
See, there he stands! Now must the sacred Muse
Give with auspicious words her welcome due.

SEMICHORUS.

Stand aside and clear the ground,
Spreading in a circle round
With a worthy welcoming;
To salute our noble king
In his splendour and his pride,
Coming hither, side by side,
With his happy lovely bride.

O the fair delightful face!
What a figure! What a grace!
What a presence! What a carriage!
What a noble worthy marriage.
Let the birds rejoice and sing,
At the wedding of the king:
Happy to congratulate
Such a blessing to the State.

Hymen, Hymen, Ho!

Jupiter, that god sublime,
When the Fates, in former time,
Matched him with the Queen of Heaven,
At a solemn banquet given,
Such a feast was held above;
And the charming God of Love,
Being present in command,
As a Bridesman took his stand,
With the golden reins in hand.

Hymen, Hymen, Ho!
Peis.* I accept and approve the marks of your love,
Your music and verse I applaud and admire.
But rouse your invention, and raising it higher,
Describe me the terrible engine of Jove,
The thunder of earth and the thunder above.

The reader may have already observed, that in more than one instance
the poet directs the attention of his audience to the lavish expend-
iture of the Choregus. This seems to have been the object of the
following lines, introductory to a new display of theatrical thunder
manufactured upon an improved principle.

CHORUS.

O dreaded bolt of heaven,
The clouds with horror cleaving,
And ye terrestrial thunders deep and low
Closed in the subterranean caves † below,
That even at this instant growl and rage,
Shaking with awful sound this earthly stage;
Our king by you has gained his due;
By your assistance, yours alone,
Everything is made his own,
Jove’s dominion and his throne;
And his happiness and pride,
His delightful lovely bride.

Hymen, Hymen, Ho!

PEISTHETAIRUS.

Birds of ocean and of air,
Hither in a troop repair,

* Peisthetairus puts an end to their nonsense with condescension and
  affability.
† Caves of the theatre.
George Routledge & Sons' Catalogue.

NATURAL HISTORY—ZOOLOGY.

Routledge's Illustrated Natural History. By the Rev. J. G. Wood, M.A. With more than 1500 Illustrations by COLEMAN, WOLF, HARRISON WALKER, WOOD, ZWECKER, and others. Three Vols., super-royal, cloth, price £2 2s. The Volumes are also sold separately, viz.:—Mammalia, with 500 Illustrations, 14s.; Birds, with 900 Illustrations, 14s.; Reptiles, Fishes, and Insects, 400 Illustrations, 14s.


The Imperial Natural History. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. 3000 pages, with 500 Plates, super-royal 8vo, cloth, 15s.

An Illustrated Natural History. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With 500 Illustrations by WILLIAM HARVEY, and 8 full-page Plates by WOLF and HARRISON WALKER. Post 8vo, cloth, gilt edges, 6s.

A Picture Natural History. Adapted for Young Readers. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With 700 Illustrations by WOLF, WALKER, &c. 4to, cloth, gilt edges, 7s. 6d.

The Popular Natural History. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With Hundreds of Illustrations, price 7s. 6d.

The Boy's Own Natural History. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With 400 Illustrations, 3s. 6d. cloth.

Sketches and Anecdotes of Animal Life. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. Illustrated by HARRISON WALKER. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Animal Traits and Characteristics. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. Illustrated by H. WALKER. Fcap., cloth, 3s. 6d.

The Poultry Book. By W. B. TRIGETMEIER, F.Z.S. Assisted by many Eminent Authorities. With 50 full-page Illustrations of the different Varieties, drawn from Life by HARRISON WALKER, and printed in Colours by LEIGHTON BROTHERS; and numerous Woodcuts. Imperial 8vo, half-bound, price 21s.

The Standard of Excellence in Exhibition Poultry. By W. B. TRIGETMEIER, F.Z.S. Fcap., cloth, 3s. 6d.
NATURAL HISTORY, continued.

**Books on Natural History, &c.**

- **Pigeons.** By W. B. Tegetmier, F.Z.S., assisted by many Eminent Pigeonists. With 27 Coloured Plates, drawn from life by H. A. W. and printed by Lancaster Brothers, and numerous Woodcuts. Imperial 8vo, half-bound. 10s. 6d.


- **My Feathered Friends.** Containing Anecdotes of Birds life, more especially Eagles, Vultures, Hawks, Snags, Snakes, Crocodiles, Peafowls, Humming Birds, Ostriches, &c., &c. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With Illustrations by HARRISON WARE. Cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.

- **British Birds’ Eggs and Nests.** By the Rev. J. C. Atkinson. With original Illustrations by W. S. Coleman, printed in colours. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, gilt edges, price 3s. 6d.

- **The Angler Naturalist.** A Popular History of British Fresh-water Fish. By H. Cholmondeley Penkell. Post 8vo, 3s. 6d.


- **The Calendar of the Months.** Giving an Account of the Plants, Birds, and Insects that may be expected each Month. With 100 Illustrations. Cloth, gilt, 3s. 6d.; Cheap Edition, 2s.

- **White’s Natural History of Selborne.** New Edition. Edited by Rev. J. G. Wood, with above 200 Illustrations by W. Harvey. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

- **Dogs and their Ways.** Illustrated by numerous Anecdotes from Authentic Sources. By the Rev. Charles Williams. With Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

- **Nativity of Animals.** With 60 Engravings by HARRISON WARE. Small 4to, 3s. 6d.

- **The Young Naturalist.** By Mrs. Loudon. 15mo, cloth, illustrated, 1s. 6d.

- **The Child’s First Book of Natural History.** By Miss Bond. With 100 Illustrations. 15mo, cloth, 6d.

- **The Common Objects of the Country.** By the Rev. J. G. Wood. With Illustrations by Coleman, containing 150 of the “Objects” beautifully printed in Colours. Cloth, gilt edges, price 3s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, price 2s., in fancy boards, with Plain Plates.

- **Common British Beetles.** By the Rev. J. G. Wood, M.A. With Woodcuts and Twelve pages of Plates of all the Varieties, beautifully printed in Colours by EDMUND EVANS. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, gilt edges, price 3s. 6d.

- **Westwood’s (Professor) British Butterflies and their Transformations.** With numerous Illustrations, beautifully Coloured by Hands. Imperial 8vo, cloth, 12s. 6d.

**Books on Natural History, continued.**


- **British Entomology.** Containing a Familiar and Technical Description of the Insects most common to the localities of the British Isles. By Maria E. Catlow. With 15 Pages of Coloured Plates. Cloth, 5s.

- **Popular Scripture Zoology.** With Coloured Illustrations. By Maria E. Catlow. Cloth, 5s.

- **The Common Objects of the Sea-Shore.** With Hints for the Aquarium. By the Rev. J. G. Wood. The Pink Mormon, with the Illustrations by G. B. Sowerby, beautifully printed in Colours. Fcap. 8vo cloth, gilt edges, 3s. 6d. * Also, price 1s., a Cheap Edition, with the Plates plain.


**Flowers, Plants, and Gardening.**

- **Gardening at a Glance.** By George Glenny. With Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo, gilt edges, 3s. 6d.


- **Garden Botany.** Containing a Familiar and Scientific Description of most of the Hardy and Half-hardy Plants introduced into the Flower Garden. By Anna Catlow. 20 Pages of Coloured Plates, embracing 67 Illustrations. 5s.
ROUTLEDGE'S WORLD LIBRARY.
Edited by the Rev. H. R. Haweis, M.A.

EACH VOLUME 3d., 160 pages, Paper Cover; or in Cloth, 6d.

LIST OF THE SERIES:

Goethe's Faust. Translated by John Anster, LL.D.
Life of Lord Nelson.
Goldsmith's Plays and Poems.
Memoirs of Baron Trenck.
White's Natural History of Selborne.
Captain Cook's Third and Last Voyage.
Longfellow's Popular Poems.
Life of the Duke of Wellington.
Gulliver's Travels.
De Poe's Journal of the Plague.
Æsop's Fables.
British Birds' Eggs and Nests.
The Mutiny of the "Bounty."
Lamb's Tales from Shakespeare.
O. W. Holmes' Professor at the Breakfast Table.
Addison's Spectator (Selections).
Travels of Dr. Livingstone.
Comic Poets of the Nineteenth Century.
Foe's Tales of Mystery.
Mrs. Bundell's Cookery—Meals.
Common Objects of the Seashore.
Ellen Montgomery's Bookshelf.
The Two School Girls, and other Tales, illustrating the Beatitudes.
Henry Ward Beecher in the Pulpit.
Essays of Elia.
Life of Queen Victoria.

GEORGE ROUTLEDGE AND SONS.
**Routledge's Excelsior Series—continued.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Editor/Translator</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>44. Cruden's Concordance to the Old and New Testament, edited by Rev. C. S. Carey.</td>
<td>572 pp., 3 cols. on a page.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46. Dante's Inferno, translated by H. W. Longfellow.</td>
<td>With extensive notes.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49. Household Stories, collected by the Brothers Grimm, newly translated.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50. Fairy Tales and Stories, by Hans Christian Andersen, translated by Dr. H. W. Dulcken.</td>
<td>85 Tales in 575 pages.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54. Robinson Crusoe, with 52 plates by J. D. Watson.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57. Walton and Cotton's Complete Angler, with additions and notes by the Angling Correspondent of the Illustrated London News.</td>
<td>Many illustrations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58. Campbell's Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59. Lamb's Tales from Shakespeare.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59. Comic Poet of the Nineteenth Century.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61. The Arabian Night's Entertainments.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63. Pope's Homer's Iliad and Odyssey, complete in one vol.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64. Defoe's Journal of the Plague Year and Some Account of the Great Fire in London.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65. Wordsworth's Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68. The Seven Champions of Christendom.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69. The Pilgrim's Progress, by John Bunyan, with many illustrations.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70. The Rover, by Defoe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71. Hawker's Morning Portion.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73. Holmes' (O. W.) Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74. Sandford and Merton, with 60 illustrations.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75. The Swiss Family Robinson, with 60 illustrations.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76. Todd’s Student's Manual.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77. Hawker's Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78. Opening a Chestnut Burr, by the Rev. E. P. Roe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79. What can She do? by the Rev. E. P. Roe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80. Robin Hood Ballads, edited by Ritson.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Routledge's Standard Library.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Editor/Translator</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. The Arabian Nights, Unabridged.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12. Robinson Crusoe, with 52 plates by J. D. Watson.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18. Don Quixote, Unabridged.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22. Pope's Homer's Iliad and Odyssey, complete in one vol.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24. Wordsworth's Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27. The Seven Champions of Christendom.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28. The Rover, by Defoe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31. Sandford and Merton, with 60 illustrations.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32. The Swiss Family Robinson, with 60 illustrations.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33. Todd’s Student's Manual.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34. Hawker's Poetical Works.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35. Opening a Chestnut Burr, by the Rev. E. P. Roe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36. What can She do? by the Rev. E. P. Roe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37. Robin Hood Ballads, edited by Ritson.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

See page 8 for a list of books by LONGFELLOW and SHENSTONE.